STATE VS. MARK ANTHONY SOLIZ

1	REPORTER'S RECORD
2	VOLUME 35 OF 75 VOLUMES
3	TRIAL COURT CAUSE NO. F45059
4	COURT OF CRIMINAL APPEALS NO. AP-76,768
5	STATE OF TEXAS) IN THE DISTRICT COURT
6	VS. JOHNSON COUNTY, TEXAS
7	MARK ANTHONY SOLIZ) 413TH JUDICIAL DISTRICT
8	
9	
10	INDIVIDUAL VOIR DIRE
11	JURY SELECTION
12	·
13	'
14	
15	On the 17th day of February, 2012, the
16	following proceedings came on to be heard in the
17	above-entitled and numbered cause before the Honorable
18	Phillip Vick, Judge presiding, held in Cleburne, Johnson
19	County, Texas:
20	Proceedings reported by Machine Shorthand and
21	Computer-Aided Transcription.
22	
23	
24	ORIGINAL
25	

FEBRUARY 17, 2012

```
APPEARANCES
 1
  DALE HANNA
   SBOT NO. 08919500
 3 LARRY CHAMBLESS
   SBOT NO. 04086320
 4 MARTIN STRAHAN
   SBOT NO. 00797765
 5 District Attorney's Office
   Johnson County
 6 204 S. Buffalo
   Cleburne, Texas 76033
  (817) 556-6801
 8 ELIZABETH CHRISTINA JACK
   SBOT NO. 10445200
 9 | Tarrant County District Attorney's Office
   401 W. Belknap Street
10 Fort Worth, Texas 76102-1913
   817-884-1366
11
   ATTORNEYS FOR THE STATE OF TEXAS
12
13 MICHAEL P. HEISKELL
   SBOT NO. 09383700
14 Johnson, Vaughn & Heiskell
   5601 Bridge Street
15 Suite 220
   Fort Worth, Texas 76112-2305
16 | 817 - 457 - 2999
17 GREGORY B. WESTFALL
   SBOT NO. 00788646
18 Hill Gilstrap, P.C.
   1400 W. Abram Street
19 Arlington, Texas 76013
   817-276-4931
20
   ATTORNEYS FOR DEFENDANT
21
22
23
24
25
```

FEBRUARY 17, 2012

1	INDEX	
2	VOLUME 35	
3	INDIVIDUAL VOIR DIRE	
4	FEBRUARY 17, 2012 PAGE	VOL.
5	Proceedings5	35
6 7	STATE'S DEFENSE PROSPECTIVE JUROR VOIR DIRE VOIR DIRE	VOL.
8	DERRICK TAYLOR, NO. 158 8 Venireperson Excused by Agreement	35 35
9	TIM FREELS, NO. 159 17 Venireperson Excused by Agreement 22	35 35
11	CHRISTOPHER GRIGGS, 160 25 37 State's Challenge for Cause	35 35 35 35
13	DANNIE BULLARD, NO. 161	35 35
14 15	SANDRA HORNBROOK, NO. 163 Venireperson Excused by Agreement	35 35
16	JOHN WELLING, NO. 165 Venireperson Excused by Agreement 44	35 35
17 18	VERONICA COX, NO. 167 Venireperson Excused by Agreement 45	35 35
19	ROSA VELA, NO. 166 Venireperson Excused by Agreement 45	35 35
20	JUANITA NICHOLS, NO. 164 49 88 Venireperson Accepted	35 35
22	GARY VOGEL, NO. 162 Venireperson Excused by Agreement	35 35
23	BRANDON CLANTON, NO. 168 Venireperson Excused by Agreement115	35 . 35
25	Court Adjourned115	35

Case 3:14-cv-04556-K Document 24-28 Filed 08/02/16 Page 4 of 66 PageID 5138

STATE VS. MARK ANTHONY SOLIZ

FEBRUARY 17, 2012

				-1
1	Court Reporter's Certifi	cate		35
2	ALPHABETIC	AL VENIREPE	ERSON INDEX	
3		CTATE!C	DEFENSE	
4	PROSPECTIVE JUROR		VOIR DIRE	VOL.
5	DANNIE BULLARD, NO. 161		!	35
6	BRANDON CLANTON, NO. 168 VERONICA COX, NO. 167		; ;	35 35
7	· ·	17 25	37	35 35
8	SANDRA HORNBROOK, NO. 16	3	'	35
0	DERRICK TAYLOR, NO. 158	8	88	35 35
9	ROSA VELA, NO. 166 GARY VOGEL, NO. 162	·	¦	35 35
10				35
11				
12			1	
13				
1,4			• •	
15				
16			•	
17			1	·
18			:	
19				
20			:	
21				
22			•	
23	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		! •	
24			:	
25			,	

Case 3:14-cv-045564KE Document 24428 HFiled 98/02/16 FPAGEA OF 66, Page D 5139

1 PROCEEDING you can. If you say "maybe" or something like that, 2 2 (Defendant present.) you're gonna get a lot more questions to explain that 3 (Venireperson Taylor present.) answer. 4 4 THE COURT: Come on up, Mr. Taylor. If VENIREPERSON: Okay. 5 5 THE COURT: And don't answer a question you'll raise your right hand. 6 VENIREPERSON: Do what now? 6 unless you're sure you understand it. If you don't, get 7 7 them to explain it or rephrase it or say something else THE COURT: If you'll raise your right hand. 8 8 (Juror oath.) about it. 9 9 THE COURT: Have a seat in the chair No. 2 VENIREPERSON: Okav. 10 THE COURT: We -- trial is gonna start not 10 in the jury box. 11 Okay. Would you state your name. 11 this next Monday, but the Monday week. When it does 12 VENIREPERSON: Derrick Taylor. 12 start, it will last no longer than five week -- three 13 THE COURT: Mr. Taylor, you filled out a 13 weeks, three weeks. 'There is a chance that the Jury 14 juror questionnaire. Were the answers you put on there could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And true and correct? my question to you, is anything happening in your life 15 16 VENIREPERSON: Best I could answer them, that would interfere with you being a juror during that 17 17 period of time? yes. 18 THE COURT: Okay. That's been a couple 18 VENIREPERSON: That would be a real tough 19 19 months or a month or something. Has anything changed in one for me because I run a transmission shop in Fort 20 20 your life that would change any of those answers? Worth. 21 21 THE COURT: Okay. VENIREPERSON: No. VENIREPERSON: I have five guys that depend 22 THE COURT: Okay. My name is Phillip Vick. 22 I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When this 23 23 on me being there every day. case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 24 THE COURT: Okay. Would you get paid if you 24 413th District Court of Johnson County, will be trying 25 weren't there? 6 8 1 the case. 1 VENIREPERSON: No. I get paid on 2 The attorneys representing the State in this commission, what I sell. 3 case are Mr. Dale Hanna, who is not here this morning. THE COURT: Okay. I guess the question is, if you would be so distracted by -- you wouldn't even be 4 Mr. Larry Chambless. 5 MR. CHAMBLESS: Good morning, sir. able to contact them or anything if you were 6 THE COURT: Mr. Martin Strahan. sequestered. Would you be so preoccupied and concerned 7 7 MR. STRAHAN: Morning. about what's happening at the shop that you couldn't pay 8 8 THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. full attention to the evidence? 9 9 MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: I've been working for this 10 THE COURT: The attorneys representing the 10 shop for 35 years. It's pretty much my shop. Yeah, Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. 11 everything that happens on there goes through me. 11 12 MR. HEISKELL: Morning. 12 THE COURT: Okay. Okay. I'll let the 13 THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. 13 lawyers talk to you and see if you want to tell them -they'll probably ask about that. 14 MR. WESTFALL: Hello. 15 15 VENIREPERSON: Okay. THE COURT: And seated with them at the 16 counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. 16 THE COURT: So I'll recognize the State. 17 THE DEFENDANT: Morning, sir. 17 DERRICK TAYLOR, 18 THE COURT: And they'll have questions for 18 Venireperson No. 158, testified as follows: you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should 19 19 **VOIR DIRE EXAMINATION** know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? 20 BY MS. JACK: 21 VENIREPERSON: No, not that I know of. 21 Q. Good morning, Mr. Taylor. 22 THE COURT: You're gonna be asked a lot of 22 A. Morning. 23 questions. I will tell you it's not a test. There's not 23 Q. How are you doing? 24 any right or wrong answers. The only thing we require of A. I'm fine. 25 you is that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no" when Q. All right. Let me just go ahead and pick up

3

4

7

9

10

11

21

22

23

24

25

1

3

4

6

7

9

11

12

10

12

where the Judge left off. I understand that you run a shop. It's your shop. You've worked there for 35 years. And let me just explain from a practical standpoint what jury service may entail. All right. You understand that this is the most serious type of case there is?

A. Uh-huh.

2

3

6

7

8

9

12 13

14

15

18

19

20

21

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

24

25

- Q. And we need jurors who can give the evidence and the witnesses their full attention. All right. And 10 I will say this. Have you ever read the newspaper and said, "I have no idea why that Jury did that" or "Why did they do that" or "I wish they hadn't done that"?
 - A. Yeah.
 - Q. And I will tell you, this is your chance to sit on a Jury if you're qualified. Okay. What that means is if you can follow the law and the instructions that the Judge gives you. Okay. But that being said, if there are things going on in your unique situation, your life, that prevent you from giving this trial your full attention -- because you understand this, it doesn't get anymore serious than this?
- 22 A. Uh-huh.
- 23 Q. If you tell us you can't give this trial your 24 full attention, I understand that, and so will this Court. If you tell us, "I know it's gonna be difficult,

but I'm willing to make that sacrifice", then you are entitled to sit on the Jury. So you just tell us.

A. I'll be honest with you, there is -- my biggest problem with the idea of sitting on a Jury like this, if I sit still too long, I go to sleep.

- Q. You're not -- that's not a comment on me, is it?
- A. No, that's just --
- Q. Okay.
 - A. -- that's just the way it is.
 - Q. All right. I can be entertaining. No.
- 11 A. I drink a lot of Monsters and --
- 12 Q. To stay awake?
- 13 A. Red Bull to try to stay awake through my day. Sitting in the office at that shop, I have a tough time 15 doing that.
- 16 Q. Okay.
- 17 A. So sitting here all day long, somebody would be 18
- 19 Q. So there's really two issues; one is your work, the second is medical issues? 20
- 21 A. Right.
- 22 Q. Both of those together would prevent you from 23 giving --
 - A. That would cause a problem, me sitting on a Jury yeah.

Q. So you don't think you would give the evidence and witnesses your full attention?

A. Well, that, and from what they told me on the -you know, when they -- we first came in, there was a point in my life where I was shooting dope, and I was given the choice of my dope or my daughter. I cold-turkeyed it that day and haven't looked back. Okay. So it's absolutely a choice.

- Q. You should be very proud of yourself.
- A. Iam.
 - Q. For making that choice.

12 A. I raised my daughter, you know. And she went 13 to the Army. She's now a mother herself in Germany. You know, I raised three other kids, step kids. All my kids 15 graduated from high school. I went, I used my experience 16 growing up and the things I went through to raise my kids. None of my kids ever did drugs. They all are, 17 18 you know, contributing adults. I've got one kid left at home, and she babysits for my oldest daughter. I'm 20 extremely proud of my kids.

- Q. And you should be.
- A. It's, you know, like I say, I wasn't the greatest kid. Nobody believed I'd have made it past 30.
- Q. But you did.
 - A. And here I am --

Q. And you turned your life around?

2 A. -- 20 years later, so.

- Q. You turned your life around.
- A. Exactly.
- 5 Q. And raised good kids as a result.
 - A. Uh-huh.
 - Q. All right. So let me just ask you this. Let's go back to our original point. Can you sit on this Jury and can you give it your full attention? If you can, that's fine. If you can't, that's fine, too.

A. Well, like I say, my biggest -- the two main issues is I don't know what would happen to my shop while I was sitting here for three weeks. And the other side is I don't even know if I can stay awake all day.

MS. JACK: I understand.

Judge, I believe we're gonna excuse this

Juror. 17

> MR. HEISKELL: We agree, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. We're gonna go ahead and release you.

> > VENIREPERSON: Thank you.

MS. JACK: And you should be very proud of

23 yourself.

VENIREPERSON: I worked hard to get back

15 16

18

19

20

21

22

24

25 where I was.

	Coop 2:14 av 04FFC K Decument 24 20 Filed 00/02/1C Demo 7 of CC DemolD F141					
(Case 3:14-cv-04556 KE Document 24 38 H 5 Hed	981	02/16 FE 230 A 61 66 Page 10 5141			
1	13 THE COURT: Thanks for coming in.	1	THE COURT: Mr. Michael Heiskell.			
2	VENIREPERSON: So we're done?	2	MR. HEISKELL: Morning.			
3	THE COURT: You're done.	3	THE COURT: And seated with them at the			
4	MR. WESTFALL: Thank you.	4	counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz.			
5	MR. HEISKELL: Good luck to you, sir.	5	THE DEFENDANT: How you doing, sir?			
6	(Venireperson Taylor excused.)	6	VENIREPERSON: Morning			
7	THE COURT: For the record, Mr. Taylor was	7	THE COURT: They'll have questions for you,			
8	disqualified for cause by agreement. Okay.	8	but I'll ask first. Is there anything we need to know			
9	(Venireperson Freels present.)	9	about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire?			
10	THE COURT: Come on up. If you'll raise	10	VENIREPERSON: I have no idea.			
11	your right hand.	11	THE COURT: Okay. You're gonna be asked a			
12	(Juror oath.)	12	lot of questions. I will tell you it's not a test.			
13	THE COURT: Thank you, sir. If you'll have	13	There are no right or wrong answers. We only require			
14	a seat in the second chair in the jury box.	14	that you be truthful.			
15	Okay. Would you state your name.	15	VENIREPERSON: Okay.			
16	VENIREPERSON: My name is Timothy Scott	16	THE COURT: Answer "yes" and "no" if you			
17	Freels.	17	can. If you say "maybe" or "probably" or "I think so"			
18	THE COURT: You pronounce it Freels?	18	or something, you'll get other questions to explain that			
19	VENIREPERSON: Freels, F-R-E-E-L-S.	19	answer. And don't answer a question unless you're sure			
20	THE COURT: You filled out a juror	20	you understand it. If you're not clear what's being			
21	questionnaire a while back. Were the answers you put on	21	asked, get them to explain it or rephrase it.			
22	there true and correct?	22	VENIREPERSON: Okay.			
23	VENIREPERSON: Yes, sir, I believe so. When	23	THE COURT: Trial is gonna start not this			
24	I say that, you know, sometimes you question later on, do 24 next Monday but the Monday after. When it does sta		next Monday but the Monday after. When it does start, it			
- 1		۱ - ۱	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,			
25	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of	25	will last not longer than three weeks. There is a chance			
25			, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,			
25 1	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of		will last not longer than three weeks. There is a chance			
	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of	25	will last not longer than three weeks. There is a chance			
1	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of my ability, yes.	25 1	will last not longer than three weeks. There is a chance 16 that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of			
1 2	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has	25 1 2	will last not longer than three weeks. There is a chance 16 that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you			
1 2 3	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of	25 1 2 3	will last not longer than three weeks. There is a chance 16 that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror?			
1 2 3 4	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime?	25 1 2 3 4	will last not longer than three weeks. There is a chance 16 that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved			
1 2 3 4 5	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7	will last not longer than three weeks. There is a chance 16 that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work			
1 2 3 4 5 6	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	will last not longer than three weeks. There is a chance 16 that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and			
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 413th	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	will last not longer than three weeks. There is a chance 16 that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and breaks her down on Sunday. So Canton is a flea market			
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	will last not longer than three weeks. There is a chance 16 that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and breaks her down on Sunday. So Canton is a flea market type scenario, first Mondays. That is there.			
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 413th District Court of Johnson County, will be trying the case.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	will last not longer than three weeks. There is a chance 16 that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and breaks her down on Sunday. So Canton is a flea market type scenario, first Mondays. That is there. Outside of that, just normal work concerns			
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 413th District Court of Johnson County, will be trying the case. The attorneys representing the State in this	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	will last not longer than three weeks. There is a chance 16 that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and breaks her down on Sunday. So Canton is a flea market type scenario, first Mondays. That is there. Outside of that, just normal work concerns that I'm sure everybody relates, you know, off work, no			
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 413th District Court of Johnson County, will be trying the case. The attorneys representing the State in this case are Mr. Dale Hanna, who has stepped out. Mr. Larry	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and breaks her down on Sunday. So Canton is a flea market type scenario, first Mondays. That is there. Outside of that, just normal work concerns that I'm sure everybody relates, you know, off work, no pay, that kind of stuff.			
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 413th District Court of Johnson County, will be trying the case. The attorneys representing the State in this case are Mr. Dale Hanna, who has stepped out. Mr. Larry Chambless.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and breaks her down on Sunday. So Canton is a flea market type scenario, first Mondays. That is there. Outside of that, just normal work concerns that I'm sure everybody relates, you know, off work, no pay, that kind of stuff. THE COURT: If you're on the Jury, could			
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 413th District Court of Johnson County, will be trying the case. The attorneys representing the State in this case are Mr. Dale Hanna, who has stepped out. Mr. Larry Chambless. MR. CHAMBLESS: Hello.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and breaks her down on Sunday. So Canton is a flea market type scenario, first Mondays. That is there. Outside of that, just normal work concerns that I'm sure everybody relates, you know, off work, no pay, that kind of stuff. THE COURT: If you're on the Jury, could that be worked around, the setting setting your wife			
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 413th District Court of Johnson County, will be trying the case. The attorneys representing the State in this case are Mr. Dale Hanna, who has stepped out. Mr. Larry Chambless. MR. CHAMBLESS: Hello. THE COURT: Mr. Martin Strahan.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and breaks her down on Sunday. So Canton is a flea market type scenario, first Mondays. That is there. Outside of that, just normal work concerns that I'm sure everybody relates, you know, off work, no pay, that kind of stuff. THE COURT: If you're on the Jury, could that be worked around, the setting setting your wife up?			
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 413th District Court of Johnson County, will be trying the case. The attorneys representing the State in this case are Mr. Dale Hanna, who has stepped out. Mr. Larry Chambless. MR. CHAMBLESS: Hello. THE COURT: Mr. Martin Strahan. MR. STRAHAN: Hi, there.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and breaks her down on Sunday. So Canton is a flea market type scenario, first Mondays. That is there. Outside of that, just normal work concerns that I'm sure everybody relates, you know, off work, no pay, that kind of stuff. THE COURT: If you're on the Jury, could that be worked around, the setting setting your wife up? VENIREPERSON: I don't know. I haven't done			
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 413th District Court of Johnson County, will be trying the case. The attorneys representing the State in this case are Mr. Dale Hanna, who has stepped out. Mr. Larry Chambless. MR. CHAMBLESS: Hello. THE COURT: Mr. Martin Strahan. MR. STRAHAN: Hi, there. VENIREPERSON: How are you doing?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and breaks her down on Sunday. So Canton is a flea market type scenario, first Mondays. That is there. Outside of that, just normal work concerns that I'm sure everybody relates, you know, off work, no pay, that kind of stuff. THE COURT: If you're on the Jury, could that be worked around, the setting setting your wife up? VENIREPERSON: I don't know. I haven't done it any other way, so I would have to, you know.			
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 413th District Court of Johnson County, will be trying the case. The attorneys representing the State in this case are Mr. Dale Hanna, who has stepped out. Mr. Larry Chambless. MR. CHAMBLESS: Hello. THE COURT: Mr. Martin Strahan. MR. STRAHAN: Hi, there. VENIREPERSON: How are you doing? MR. STRAHAN: Good. Thanks.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and breaks her down on Sunday. So Canton is a flea market type scenario, first Mondays. That is there. Outside of that, just normal work concerns that I'm sure everybody relates, you know, off work, no pay, that kind of stuff. THE COURT: If you're on the Jury, could that be worked around, the setting setting your wife up? VENIREPERSON: I don't know. I haven't done it any other way, so I would have to, you know. THE COURT: That would be			
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 413th District Court of Johnson County, will be trying the case. The attorneys representing the State in this case are Mr. Dale Hanna, who has stepped out. Mr. Larry Chambless. MR. CHAMBLESS: Hello. THE COURT: Mr. Martin Strahan. MR. STRAHAN: Hi, there. VENIREPERSON: How are you doing? MR. STRAHAN: Good. Thanks. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and breaks her down on Sunday. So Canton is a flea market type scenario, first Mondays. That is there. Outside of that, just normal work concerns that I'm sure everybody relates, you know, off work, no pay, that kind of stuff. THE COURT: If you're on the Jury, could that be worked around, the setting setting your wife up? VENIREPERSON: I don't know. I haven't done it any other way, so I would have to, you know. THE COURT: That would be VENIREPERSON: It's a display that involves			
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 413th District Court of Johnson County, will be trying the case. The attorneys representing the State in this case are Mr. Dale Hanna, who has stepped out. Mr. Larry Chambless. MR. CHAMBLESS: Hello. THE COURT: Mr. Martin Strahan. MR. STRAHAN: Hi, there. VENIREPERSON: How are you doing? MR. STRAHAN: Good. Thanks. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and breaks her down on Sunday. So Canton is a flea market type scenario, first Mondays. That is there. Outside of that, just normal work concerns that I'm sure everybody relates, you know, off work, no pay, that kind of stuff. THE COURT: If you're on the Jury, could that be worked around, the setting setting your wife up? VENIREPERSON: I don't know. I haven't done it any other way, so I would have to, you know. THE COURT: That would be VENIREPERSON: It's a display that involves putting together, and which I built and put it together.			
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	I really believe this or that, but, yes, to the best of 14 my ability, yes. THE COURT: That's been over a month. Has anything happened in your life that would change any of those answers in the meantime? VENIREPERSON: No, sir, not that I can think of. THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 413th District Court of Johnson County, will be trying the case. The attorneys representing the State in this case are Mr. Dale Hanna, who has stepped out. Mr. Larry Chambless. MR. CHAMBLESS: Hello. THE COURT: Mr. Martin Strahan. MR. STRAHAN: Hi, there. VENIREPERSON: How are you doing? MR. STRAHAN: Good. Thanks. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	that the Jury could be sequestered for part or all of that time. And the question to you, is anything happening in your life that would interfere with you being a juror? VENIREPERSON: Um, my my wife's involved in selling at Canton. Now, this is business, work related. I'm the guy that sets her up on Wednesday and breaks her down on Sunday. So Canton is a flea market type scenario, first Mondays. That is there. Outside of that, just normal work concerns that I'm sure everybody relates, you know, off work, no pay, that kind of stuff. THE COURT: If you're on the Jury, could that be worked around, the setting setting your wife up? VENIREPERSON: I don't know. I haven't done it any other way, so I would have to, you know. THE COURT: That would be VENIREPERSON: It's a display that involves			

25 State.

representing the Defendant are Mr. Greg Westfall.

MR. WESTFALL: Hello.

24

25

THE COURT: Okay. Okay. I'll recognize the

Case 3:14-cv-04556-Kr. Documents24x28 H. Filled 08/02/16 Fr. Bages of 66, Pages 5142

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

14

15

17

18

19

20

22 23

24

2

3

4

7

8

10

17

19

20

21

22

23

25

18

VENIREPERSON: You asked that, so ...

THE COURT: Sure. Thanks.

I'll recognize the State.

MR. CHAMBLESS: All right. Thank you, Judge.

TIM FREELS.

Venireperson No. 159, testified as follows: **VOIR DIRE EXAMINATION**

BY MR. CHAMBLESS:

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2 3

4

6

7

8

9

10

11 12:

13

14

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

Q. Mr. Freels, I just need to go over a couple of things to begin with to establish where we are and if you would be able to serve, potentially, as a juror in this case. Okay. There's a couple of things. Let me ask you this. Do you know anything about the case?

A. I don't know much. I did hear a little bit through the news when it happened. It's been quite a while ago.

Q. All right.

A. Not that I was involved in any conversations, 19 but around our church, there's definitely people who know about it. Once they heard that a Jury is starting to be picked, you know, I didn't go, "Hey, I'm one of those." I didn't say anything. I backed away. My wife heard more than I did. She's -- she's more involved.

Q. I think you would recognize that jurors would need to base their decisions on evidence that's

presented in court and not from any other source. Do you see that?

A. Yes.

Q. Okay. Have you formed any kind of opinion about this case based on what you've heard or can you come in here with an open mind? Just tell the Judge.

A. I don't think I've formed any opinions at this point in time. I don't think I know enough about it.

Q. Okay. In fact, it would -- if you're -- I guess if you're qualified to serve, you would have to be able to mentally set that aside, anything you've heard outside court, and base your decision only on what you hear and see in this courtroom. Do you see that?

A. I believe so. I would like to think I would. You know, to be honest, and that is what you want me to be, sometimes you wonder, you know, I know what the right answer is, but --

Q. Well, you just -- well.

A. Yeah.

Q. I'm not looking to -- for a certain answer. We're just, Defense attorneys, us, we're just all asking for your thoughts on it.

A. Sure. Okay. Yeah, it would be something I know that's what I need to do, and I guess I would place it that way, I know I need to listen to the facts and, you

know, make decisions based on those facts.

Q. Okay. Question number two. I know you, I know your wife and children. We've known each other for some years.

A. Yes, sir.

Q. Although I was -- I guess I should state on the record, I was on staffIthere at Godley until a few years ago. And then I haven't been at that church since that time, but we still know each other.

A. Yes, sir.

Q. Now, if you're to serve as a juror on this case, there are two of the finest attorneys over here, Mike 13 Heiskell, Greg Westfall, they need to know this, if you're to serve on this Jury, it can't be a situation at all where you would be inclined to play favorites, to give 16 credence to one side over another just because of a relationship. You tell us, Mr. Freels, your thoughts on that.

A. Um, and it's something I've pondered a lot, and, you know, I do know you, I respect you, you being associate pastor, and I wonder to myself -- again, I'm trying to be honest myself.

Q. Sure.

A. Would that weigh anything. You know, again, I know the right answer is "surely not", but I would say

there's just, you know, there's a possibility that, you know, knowing your character, not that it affects, you know, the trial itself, but I just have to say I question just a little bit, you know, if I'm a little bit, little bit swayed. I know that I don't need to be and I shouldn't be, and, you know, I still need to be about the facts and I think I would be glued to that.

Q. Okay. Well, maybe we'll come back to that as you ponder that thought. You served on two jurors before, I believe?

11 A. Yes. One many years ago in Tarrant County. I 12 don't remember a lot about it. When I was filling out the questionnaire, you know, of course, this kind of 13 situation makes me nervous anyway, and that, too, I was 15 like, okay, what was that about. One, I believe, was an 16 indecent exposure. I don't remember a lot about it because it was a six-man trial. Ultimately he was found 18 innocent by us.

Q. That was in here or Tarrant County?

A. No, that was Tarrant County. That was probably when I was in my late twenties.

Q. Okay. Have you served on a Jury in --

A. And I did one here. I believe it was a 24 resisting arrest. I can't remember when I did it. I guess this has to do with being over 50. I can't

	Case 3:14-cv-04 <u>556-Kը</u> Document 24-28 հերի	98 , bp	102116 FEBAGEAN OF 66, Page10 5143	
1	remember the details. I believe it was also a six-man	21 1	a seat in the jury box, second chair there.	
1		2	Okay. Would you state your name.	
2	trial, and he was also found innocent. I'm sure you can find those records.	3	VENIREPERSON: My name is Christopher Shay	
3	Q. Okay. Do you remember when that was?	4	1	
4	-	5	Griggs. THE COURT: Mr. Griggs, you filled out a	
5	A. No, sir.		6 juror questionnaire a while back. Were the answers you	
6	Q. All right.	7	put on there true and correct?	
7	A. I seem like I get called for jury duty about	1	VENIREPÉRSON: Yes, sir.	
8	every two years or so, so I probably go two, four, six,	8	THE COURT: That's been about a month ago.	
9	eight years ago maybe, maybe even up to 10 years ago.	9	· -	
10 11	Q. Okay.	10		
	A. It was an incident happened in Cleburne.	12	change any of those answers?	
12	Q. Okay. Okay.	13		
13	A. Don't remember the person's name.Q. Okay.	14	1	
14 15	A. Or much a whole lot about it.	15		
16	Q. Okay. The I do want to go back for just a	1	Vick. I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When	
17	second. So if you've had time to think about this, we	17		
18	need to kind of, before we go more in depth to this	18		
19	thing, and it really it's really, we just need to know	19		
20	your heart on this. Do you think you could be fair to	20		
21	both sides or you're not sure or could be or couldn't	21	1	
22	be? You just tell us your heart on that.	22	'	
23	A. Again, it's almost emotional to me because, you	23		
24	know, I want, like I say, I want to do the right thing,	24		
25	but I, honestly, I feel like I would be slightly swayed.	25		
[,,,,,,,,,,,,,			
1		22	MR STRAHAN Morning	
1 2	Q. Okay.	1	MR. STRAHAN: Morning.	
2	Q. Okay.A. And that's what you're looking for is my first	1 2	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack.	
1	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think.	1	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning.	
2 3 4	Q. Okay.A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think.Q. Sure, sure.	1 2 3 4	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning.	
2	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think.	1 2	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning.	
2 3 4 5	 Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your 	1 2 3 4 5	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the	
2 3 4 5 6	 Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. 	1 2 3 4 5 6	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell.	
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna let you go. We appreciate your honesty.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. THE COURT: And seated with them at the	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna let you go. We appreciate your honesty. VENIREPERSON: Okay.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. And	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna let you go. We appreciate your honesty. VENIREPERSON: Okay. THE COURT: Thanks for coming in.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna let you go. We appreciate your honesty. VENIREPERSON: Okay. THE COURT: Thanks for coming in. VENIREPERSON: I'm sorry.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna let you go. We appreciate your honesty. VENIREPERSON: Okay. THE COURT: Thanks for coming in. VENIREPERSON: I'm sorry. THE COURT: That's all right. You did	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna let you go. We appreciate your honesty. VENIREPERSON: Okay. THE COURT: Thanks for coming in. VENIREPERSON: I'm sorry. THE COURT: That's all right. You did exactly what you're supposed to do.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire?	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna let you go. We appreciate your honesty. VENIREPERSON: Okay. THE COURT: Thanks for coming in. VENIREPERSON: I'm sorry. THE COURT: That's all right. You did exactly what you're supposed to do. VENIREPERSON: Nice meeting all y'all.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna let you go. We appreciate your honesty. VENIREPERSON: Okay. THE COURT: Thanks for coming in. VENIREPERSON: I'm sorry. THE COURT: That's all right. You did exactly what you're supposed to do. VENIREPERSON: Nice meeting all y'all. MR. HEISKELL: Nice meeting you, too.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: I anticipate you're gonna be	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna let you go. We appreciate your honesty. VENIREPERSON: Okay. THE COURT: Thanks for coming in. VENIREPERSON: I'm sorry. THE COURT: That's all right. You did exactly what you're supposed to do. VENIREPERSON: Nice meeting all y'all. MR. HEISKELL: Nice meeting you, too. MR. WESTFALL: Take care, be safe.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I would tell you it's not a	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna let you go. We appreciate your honesty. VENIREPERSON: Okay. THE COURT: Thanks for coming in. VENIREPERSON: I'm sorry. THE COURT: That's all right. You did exactly what you're supposed to do. VENIREPERSON: Nice meeting all y'all. MR. HEISKELL: Nice meeting you, too. MR. WESTFALL: Take care, be safe. (Venireperson Freels excused.)	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I would tell you it's not a test. There's no right or wrong answers. We only require	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna let you go. We appreciate your honesty. VENIREPERSON: Okay. THE COURT: Thanks for coming in. VENIREPERSON: I'm sorry. THE COURT: That's all right. You did exactly what you're supposed to do. VENIREPERSON: Nice meeting all y'all. MR. HEISKELL: Nice meeting you, too. MR. WESTFALL: Take care, be safe. (Venireperson Freels excused.) (Recess taken.)	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I would tell you it's not a test. There's no right or wrong answers. We only require that you be truthful.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna let you go. We appreciate your honesty. VENIREPERSON: Okay. THE COURT: Thanks for coming in. VENIREPERSON: I'm sorry. THE COURT: That's all right. You did exactly what you're supposed to do. VENIREPERSON: Nice meeting all y'all. MR. HEISKELL: Nice meeting you, too. MR. WESTFALL: Take care, be safe (Venireperson Freels excused.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Griggs present.)	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I would tell you it's not a test. There's no right or wrong answers. We only require that you be truthful. VENIREPERSON: Yes, sir.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna let you go. We appreciate your honesty. VENIREPERSON: Okay. THE COURT: Thanks for coming in. VENIREPERSON: I'm sorry. THE COURT: That's all right. You did exactly what you're supposed to do. VENIREPERSON: Nice meeting all y'all. MR. HEISKELL: Nice meeting you, too. MR. WESTFALL: Take care, be safe. (Venireperson Freels excused.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Griggs present.) THE COURT: If you'll raise your right hand.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I would tell you it's not a test. There's no right or wrong answers. We only require that you be truthful. VENIREPERSON: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Answer "yes" or "no" if you can.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Okay. A. And that's what you're looking for is my first thought, first opinion, what I think. Q. Sure, sure. MR. CHAMBLESS: Okay. Your Honor, Your Honor, I believe we have an agreement. THE COURT: Y'all are in agreement? MR. HEISKELL: Yes. THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Freels, we're gonna let you go. We appreciate your honesty. VENIREPERSON: Okay. THE COURT: Thanks for coming in. VENIREPERSON: I'm sorry. THE COURT: That's all right. You did exactly what you're supposed to do. VENIREPERSON: Nice meeting all y'all. MR. HEISKELL: Nice meeting you, too. MR. WESTFALL: Take care, be safe. (Venireperson Freels excused.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Griggs present.) THE COURT: If you'll raise your right hand. (Juror oath.)	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	MR. STRAHAN: Morning. THE COURT: Ms. Christy Jack. MS. JACK: Good morning. VENIREPERSON: Good morning. THE COURT: The attorneys representing the Defendant are Mr. Michael Heiskell. MR. HEISKELL: Morning. THE COURT: Mr. Greg Westfall. MR. WESTFALL: Morning. VENIREPERSON: Morning. THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I would tell you it's not a test. There's no right or wrong answers. We only require that you be truthful. VENIREPERSON: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Answer "yes" or "no" if you can. If you say like "maybe" or something like that, you'll get	

Case 3:14-cv-04556-14-poeument 24-28-p-Filed 08/02/16 ppage 10 of 66 Page D 5144 27 1 1 THE COURT: Make sure you understand the Q. Right. Let me ask you this. Do you mind if I 2 2 question before you do answer it. Get them to explain it ask you some questions about that? 3 3 or clarify it or something else. A. No. ma'am. Trial is gonna start February 27th. That's 4 Q. Okay. And I have some experience with 5 Monday week. When it does start, it will last no longer individuals who are challenged. Is it -- was your uncle than three weeks. There is a chance that the Jury would 6 born that way? 7 be sequestered for part or all of that time. And my A. Yes, he was born that way. 8 question to you, is anything happening in your life that Q. Is he mentally challenged? 9 9 would prevent you from being a juror during that period A. Yes, he is. 10 Q. And so he's been that way his entire life? 10 of time? 11 11 A. Correct. VENIREPERSON: No, sir. 12 12 THE COURT: Good enough. Thank you, sir. Q. He's 67 years old? 13 I'll recognize the State. 13 A. Correct. 14 CHRISTOPHER GRIGGS. 14 Q. And has he lived in a home or with someone else 15 15 until you took over? Venireperson No. 160, testified as follows: 16 **VOIR DIRE EXAMINATION** 16 A. He's always lived with someone else. 17 17 BY MS. JACK: Q. He's always lived with someone else. And has 18 Q. Good morning, Mr. Griggs. How are you doing? 18 that been someone else in your family? 19 A. Good. Thank you. 19 A. Yes. 20 Q. I want to ask you from a practical standpoint 20 Q. Okay. And as I understand it, when did you 21 if you know what sequestered entails? 21 begin to care for him? 22 22 A. No, I do not. A. Last year. 23 23 Q. Okay. You know what, you're not alone. Almost Q. Last year. So you have been caring for him everybody has said it won't cause a problem, but they 24 for about a year? don't really know what all that means. What it means is 25 A. Yes. 26 28 1 that you're put up in a hotel, your meals are provided, 1 Q. And, in fact, you went so far as to buy a 2 typically you share a room with somebody, and it would house to be able to provide better care for him? 3 3 last for however long the Judge determines is appropriate A. Correct. to sequester the Jury. "Sequester" is just a fancy word 4 Q. Okay. And you indicated on your questionnaire for you don't get to go home, and for however long that 5 that he is not able to cook? would be, potentially three weeks, you would not get to 6 A. No, he cannot. Like I said, I prepare his meals 7 7 go home. And furthermore, you wouldn't get to contact every morning before I go to work and literally take 8 or speak to your uncle or your girlfriend, because we've 8 complete care of him. 9 had the benefit of reading your questionnaire, so I know Q. You prepare his meals every day before you go to 10 that you have taken on quite a responsibility. 10 work? 11 A. Yes, I have. 11 A. Correct. 12 Q. Okay. So knowing that you would not be able to 12 Q. Is that breakfast, lunch and dinner? 13 13 go home for three weeks and you wouldn't be able to talk A. Breakfast and lunch. to your uncle or help care for him, how would that affect 14 Q. Breakfast and lunch. Then when you come home, you? 15 15 you make dinner for him? 16 A. It would affect him more than it would me 16 A. Correct. Q. He's not able to drive? 17 because he's used to me being there every evening. 17 18 Granted, she's taken on the responsibility to help me A. No. take care of him. There's still a lot that I have to do 19 19 Q. I'm taking it that if he needs to go see a 20 that --20 doctor, or just whatever routine errands that we all do 21 Q. Sure. 21 in our life, he could not do that by himself?

22

23

24

25

store?

A. No. I have to do that.

A. No, he cannot.

Q. And you said that he cannot go to the grocery

22

24

take care for him.

A. -- she does not. She could do it, but he

23 prefers me because of the simple fact of, you know, I've

been there so long and, you know, I'm the one that does

Case 3:14-cv-04556244EDØSUMEAR 24228THEILED @ 02/02/16 FPage 1/2/01/166, Page 1D 5145 31 Q. Cannot go to a pharmacy. All those things you 1 there to help care for him -- let me ask you this. 2 Anytime you've had to work late, how has that affected do for him? 3 A. Correct. 3 him? 4 Q. Do you financially provide for him as well? 4 A. Well, whenever I do, most the time my hours are 5 A. Some. He is on --3 in the morning to 3 in the afternoon, so I very seldom 6 Q. Disability? have to stay much later than 4:00 or so because I've 7 A. Disability and, you know, he does draw Social already exceeded the 12 hour limit at our job. So most evenings I'm home by 5:30 at the latest, so I'm still able 8 Security, but I take care of what he can't manage on his 9 9 to get the meals provided for him. 10 Q. Have you arranged your schedule so that you can 10 Q. Okay. And you indicated that he thinks like a 11 10-year-old? 11 take care of your uncle? 12 A. Correct. A. Correct. 12 13 13 Q. So that's about the functional level? Q. So you have a certain job with a certain shift 14 A. That's about his mentality, yes. 14 that enables you to care for your uncle? 15 A. Correct. 15 Q. Is a 10-year-old. Have you dated your 16 16 girlfriend for quite a long time? Q. Okay. Have you ever, since you have taken on 17 A. We've been seeing each other for about a year, 17 caring for your uncle, have you ever been away from him and been unable to care for him? 18 but she's lived down near Austin and just recently moved 19 here. 19 A. Whenever I'd go visit my girlfriend like on 20 Q. So she's just -- how long ago did she move in? 20 weekends, I'd have it set up where my parents could take 21 I guess since you filled out the questionnaire? care, you know, help take care of him, you know. Because, 22 22 A. Correct. like I said, it was her being out of town and stuff. 23 Q. How long ago was that? 23 Q. Where do your parents live? 24 A. About three weeks ago. 24 A. They live in Burleson as well. 25 25 Q. About three weeks ago. And I'm sure she's fond Q. They live in Burleson. And is this your mom or 30 32 your dad's brother? of your uncle? 1 2 A. Yes. 2 A. My mom's side. 3 3 Q. Your mother's side. Okay. I'm with you. You Q. And she -- and he, likewise, excuse me, is fond 4 of her? and your uncle must have a very special relationship. 5 5 A. Correct. A. Yes, we do. 6 6 Q. But there's a certain comfort level with you? Q. And I'm taking it that the decision to care 7 7 for your uncle is not one you took lightly; it's A. Correct. 8 Q. Is that right? 8 something you have made a commitment to? 9 A. Yes. That's why I was saying, you know, like 9 A. Correct. 10 10 the medicine and stuff like that, he prefers me to make Q. If you were unable to care for your uncle for sure that he gets his medicines and stuff over her. three weeks, how would that affect him? 12 Q. What kind of medications does he take? 12 A. Honestly, I don't know how it would affect him. 13 A. Oh, I couldn't teli you. I know he takes 13 I'm sure he would be -different ones for his allergies and just, you know, 14 Q. Anxious? 15 normal things, you know. I know he has trouble 15 A. Anxious to see me again whenever I did return, 16 sleeping at night so he does take a sleeping pill. 16 but at the same time, he would probably wonder why I 17 You know, nothing life threatening. 17 wasn't there, you know. 18 Q. Okay. But it's something where, much like a 18 Q. He doesn't necessarily understand concepts like 19 child looks to a parent, you are that parental role for 19 "I will return after this period of time"? 20 your uncle? 20 A. Right. Well, a good example is telling him 21 A. Yes? 21 times. Sunday mornings whenever we go to church, in the 22 Q. Because despite the fact he's in a 67-year-old 22 morning time, you know, I tell him we're gonna leave at, body, he has a child's mind? 23 say, 9:00, to get -- to head to church. He'll be sitting at the door at 8:30 ready to go because he's, you know, 24 A. Correct. 24

25

he anticipates everything you say.

25

Q. Okay. I understand that. If you were not

Case 3:14-cv-04556, K. Document 24, 28, H. Filed 08/02/16 F. Page 12/01/66 Page 1D 5146 35 from not seeing you for three weeks, potentially? Q. And much like many individuals who are 1 2 2 challenged, routine is very important to them? A. Correct. 3 3 Q. So you would not be able to give the evidence A. Correct. your full attention; is that right? 4 Q. Structure is very important to them; is that 5 A. Correct. 5 right? 6 Q. I have to make a record of this. That's the 6 A. Correct. 7 only reason why I keep kind of repeating myself. You 7 Q. Having a continuity of the individuals who care would not be able to give the evidence your full for them is very important? 8 9 attention because you would be worried about your 9 A. Yes. uncle? 10 Q. And there is a certain security that comes 10 11 from -- comes with that for someone who is mentally A. Correct. 12 Q. You would not be able to give the witnesses 12 challenged? your full attention because you would be worried about 13 A. Correct. 14 Q. Okay. Knowing that your uncle would not have 14 your uncle? 15 A. Correct. you there, the person that he probably loves the most and 15 16 Q. And in your job, are you an hourly employee? trusts the most and knows better than anyone to care for 17 17 him, would you be worried about your uncle? A. Correct. 18 Q. Okay. Are you -- so you would not be paid 18 A. Yes, I would. 19 outside of whatever you're paid for jury duty? 19 Q. All right. And, you know, we bring in -- we 20 brought in 400 individuals, but 300 filled out the 20 A. Correct. 21 Q. I believe we all agree, jury duty does not pay questionnaire, so we've had many, many people here, 22 what our jobs pay? 22 because everybody has their own unique life situation. Okay. You are Juror No. 160, which means 159 people 23 A. Correct. 23 24 Q. I'm guessing in this economy that your -- the 24 before you have come in and visited with us, and many payment that you get for working is probably also very of whom have situations that prevent them at this point 34 36 1 needed. in their life, not forever, but at this point in time, 1 2 A. Yes, it is. 2 from giving a trial their full attention because they 3 Q. And very necessary not only for yourself, but to 3 would be worried about children, worried about loved care for your girlfriend, and more importantly, your 4 4 ones, worried about someone having surgery. They just 5 have their unique situation that makes this jury service 5 uncle? 6. A. Correct. impossible for them to give their full attention to. And 7 7 Q. And so if you were not able to work, would that it sounds like you fall into that category. also be an additional concern, especially since you just 8 A. That would be correct. bought a house? Q. I'm sorry? I could barely hear you. 9 9 10 A. Yes, it would. 10 A. That would be correct. Q. That would be correct. You could not give, try 11 Q. Would that also -- do you know what I mean when 11 12 I say impair your ability to focus on this trial? as you might -- it's not a matter of --12 13 A. Yes, I do. 13 14 Q. Because of your missing work, it would prevent Q. -- you wouldn't give it your best. 14 you from giving this trial your full attention? 15 A. I would try my hardest, but at the same time, I 15 A. Correct. would have very much concerns as to taking care of him, 16 16 as to how he was doing while I would be away. 17 Q. Your full focus? A. Yes. Q. Were his meals being prepared. 18 18 19 Q. 100 percent? 19 A. Correct. 20 Q. Was he getting his medicine. Was he worried A. Yes, it would. 20 21 Q. And nobody is gonna take that as a slight on 21 about you. 22 you. You're just saying at this point in my life, at 22 A. Correct. 23 this moment, this is not a trial that I can give my full 23 Q. Was he wondering where you were.

24

25

24 25

Q. And just his general insecurity that will come

attention.

That is correct.

```
MS. JACK: All right. I'll submit this Juror
                                                                    1
                                                                          A. As far as what? I don't understand your
 1
 2
                                                                    2
                                                                       question.
    for cause. Your Honor.
                                                                    3
 3
               MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I would like to
                                                                          Q. To help care for your uncle.
                                                                    4
 4
    ask him a few questions.
                                                                          A. Well, as far as that, my parents are elderly,
 5
               THE COURT: That's fine.
                                                                   5
                                                                       you know. They are not in the best of health themselves.
 6
                     VOIR DIRE EXAMINATION
                                                                   6
                                                                      That's the reason why I've taken on the role to take care
                                                                   7
 7
                                                                       of him.
    BY MR. HEISKELL:
        Q. Mr. Griggs, my name is Mike Heiskell. I have
                                                                   8
                                                                          Q. I see.
 8
    a few questions for you, ma'am -- sir. I'm sorry. You
                                                                   9
                                                                          A. And, you know, for a couple day, yes, they can
 9
                                                                   10
                                                                      help, but I don't know if they could for three weeks.
10 indicated that your parents live in Burleson?
                                                                   11
                                                                          Q. And the employment situation is a, I guess,
11
        A. Correct. That is correct.
                                                                   12
12
        Q. And, in fact, you list them as two of the most
                                                                       equally overriding concern as well, what I heard, the
                                                                       latter part of the Prosecutor's questions?
13
    admired people in your life?
                                                                   13
                                                                   14
                                                                          A. Correct.
14
        A. That's correct.
                                                                   15
15
        Q. Along with your brother. Where does your
                                                                          Q. When did you purchase the home for your uncle?
                                                                   16
16
    brother live?
                                                                          A. It was back in July.
                                                                   17
17
                                                                          Q. Of last year?
        A. He lives in Alvarado.
                                                                   18
                                                                          A. Yes, sir.
18
        Q. Alvarado, so pretty close by?
19
        A. Yes.
                                                                   19
                                                                          Q. Okay. And so how far is your -- does your uncle
20
                                                                   20
                                                                      live from where you are?
        Q. And is he a younger brother or older?
                                                                  21
21
                                                                          A. He lives with me.
        A. Older brother.
                                                                   22
                                                                          Q. Oh, he lives with you?
22
        Q. Does he assist at all in the care of your
                                                                   23
23
    uncle?
                                                                          A. Yes.
        A. No, he has not. He spends time with him and
                                                                   24
                                                                          Q. Okay. Oh, I was thinking it was a separate
24
                                                                   25
    stuff, but he does not assist in any way.
                                                                      home.
                                                             38
 1
        Q. The times in which your mom and dad have come
                                                                   1
                                                                          A. No.
                                                                   2
2
    over when you've gone to Austin to visit your girlfriend,
                                                                          Q. Okay. I see.
                                                                   3
    they've been able to care for him and provide meals and
                                                                          A. It was so hard driving back and forth day-to-day
3
4
    necessities for him: is that correct?
                                                                      to see him and take care of his needs, you know,
                                                                      whenever he -- because at the time, other family members
5
       A. That is correct.
6
       Q. And your girlfriend who has been with you now
                                                                   6
                                                                      that was taking care of him was no longer to take care of
7
    three weeks, she's voluntarily come on board to help you
                                                                   7
                                                                      him. That's why I was doing it after work. And that's
8
    out in that regard; is that right?
                                                                   8
                                                                      the reason why I purchased the house, to have him move in
                                                                   9
9
       A. That is correct.
                                                                      with me.
10
                                                                   10
                                                                          Q. And any other relatives in the area or is that
       Q. I want to deal with that issue first, then we
                                                                   11
                                                                      it?
11
    can talk about the second issue here with the employment.
12
   What arrangements or can arrangements be made with regard 12
                                                                          A. That's it?
                                                                  13
                                                                                 MR. HEISKELL: Your brother and parents.
13
   to them coming in and stepping in to help you if, in
    fact, this -- you were selected as a juror and you were
                                                                      Okay. Okay. Thank you, Mr. Griggs.
15 spending up to two to three weeks with us in this very
                                                                  15
                                                                                 We agree.
                                                                  16
                                                                                 THE COURT: Okay. I will grant the
   important case? Because we have seen all sorts of
16
17
    people, and you certainly have a right to serve on the
                                                                  17
                                                                      challenge. We're gonna go ahead and excuse you. Looks
                                                                  18
                                                                      like you've got other things you need to be doing. So
18
    Jury more so than anyone. We looked at your
                                                                  19
                                                                      thanks for coming in.
    questionnaire, and you seem to have some feelings and
19
   thoughts about these issues that we certainly want to
                                                                  20
                                                                                 VENIREPERSON: Thank you.
20
                                                                  21
                                                                                 MS. JACK: Thank you very much. Good luck.
21
    explore with you.
22
                                                                  22
                                                                                 MR. HEISKELL: Good luck to you, sir.
              And I just want to ask you, is that something
                                                                  23
                                                                                 VENIREPERSON: Thank you.
23 that arrangements, where it can be made with your parents,
                                                                  24
    perhaps, even with your brother who is in Alvarado, to
                                                                                 (Venireperson Griggs excused.)
```

25

25 help care for your uncle?

(Recess taken.)

There's no right or wrong answers. We only require that

you be truthful. Say "yes" and "no" when you can. If you

say "I think so" or "maybe", you'll get more questions out

of that. And, also, don't answer a question unless you're

sure you understand it. If you don't, get them to restate

not this next Monday but the Monday after. When it does

start, it will last up to three weeks. There is a chance

that the Jury could be sequestered, that is, put up in a

motel, hotel, very nice one with good food, hopefully,

on in your life that that would interfere with that you

company. We're trying to finish up a big job right now

in Alvarado. People are trying to move in to it. We did

THE COURT: We think trial is gonna start

And my question is, do you have things going

VENIREPERSON: Yeah. I own a construction

VENIREPERSON: All right.

it or rephrase it or explain it some way.

for part or all of that time.

couldn't serve as a juror?

```
THE COURT: On the record then, I understand
 1
 2
    there's an agreement to excuse Juror No. 161 and 163?
 3
              MS. JACK: That's correct, Your Honor.
 4
              MR. HEISKELL: That's correct.
 5
              Correct, Mr. Soliz?
 6
              THE DEFENDANT: Yeah.
                                                                 6
 7
                                                                 7
              MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir.
                                                                 8
 8
              THE COURT: Okay. I'll approve that
 9
    agreement. We'll excuse 161 and 163.
                                                                 9
10
              (Off the record.)
11
              (Venireperson Welling present.)
                                                                11
12
              THE COURT: If you'll raise your right hand.
                                                                12
13
              (Juror oath.)
                                                                13
14
              THE COURT: Have a seat in the jury box over
                                                                14
15
   there in the second chair.
                                                                15
16
              Okay. Sir, would you state your name.
                                                                16
17
              VENIREPERSON: John Welling.
                                                                17
18
              THE COURT: Mr. Welling, you filled out a
                                                                18
19
   juror questionnaire a while back. Were the answers you
                                                                19
20
   put on there true and correct?
21
              VENIREPERSON: Yes, sir.
22
              THE COURT: That's been about a month. Has
23
   anything changed in your life that would change any of
   those answers?
25
              VENIREPERSON: I don't think so.
                                                           42
              THE COURT: Okay. My name is Phillip Vick.
   I'm the Judge presiding in this proceeding. Judge --
   when the case goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth.
   Judge of the 413th District Court of Johnson County, will
   be trying the case.
              The attorneys representing the State in this
   case are Mr. Dale Hanna, back there. Mr. Larry Chambless,
   Mr. Martin Strahan, Ms. Christy Jack.
              MS. JACK: Good morning.
```

20 the concrete, buildings and the finish-out. I work every 21 day with my crew, so, yeah, that's a problem. 22 THE COURT: Okay. Well, that's -- we saw that on the questionnaire. And would that be such a 23 24 problem with you that you couldn't concentrate -- you wouldn't be able to even contact them by phone if you 1 are sequestered. 2 VENIREPERSON: Yeah, that would be a huge 3 problem for me, yeah. 4 THE COURT: Would it be such a problem that 5 you couldn't pay attention, that you would be worried 6 about other things outside and couldn't pay attention? 7 VENIREPERSON: I would say yes, sir. 8 THE COURT: Okay. 9 MS. JACK: That's fine, Your Honor. 10 MR. HEISKELL: That's fine, Judge. THE COURT: Okay. They're gonna agree to 11 12 excuse you. 13 VENIREPERSON: Thank you. 14 THE COURT: We appreciate you coming in 15 early. 16 VENIREPERSON: You bet. 17 THE COURT: We've run into a bad spot here. 18 Lot of people have things to do. 19 VENIREPERSON: Thank you. 20 THE COURT: Thanks for coming in. 21 VENIREPERSON: You bet. Thank you. 22 (Venireperson Welling excused.) 23 THE COURT: For the record, there was an 24 agreement to excuse him; is that correct? 25 MR. WESTFALL: Yes, Your Honor.

```
1
 2
 3
 5
6
7
8
9
10
              VENIREPERSON: Morning.
11
              THE COURT: The attorneys representing the
12
    Defendant are Mr. Greg Westfall.
13
              MR. WESTFALL: Morning.
14
              THE COURT: Mr. Michael Heiskell.
              MR. HEISKELL: Hidy.
15
16
              VENIREPERSON: Morning.
17
              THE COURT: And seated with them at the
18
   counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz.
19
              THE DEFENDANT: How you doing?
20
              THE COURT: And they'll have questions for
21
   you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should
22 know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire?
23
             VENIREPERSON: I don't think so.
24
             THE COURT: Okay. You're gonna be asked
25 some questions, I think. You understand it's not a test.
```

(Case 3:14-cv-04556 KE Document 24 28 H Filed	98/	05/10 EFF3067F2/01/00 BadeID 2148
	45		47
1	MR. HEISKELL: Yes, Your Honor.	1	THE COURT: It's been about a month. Has
2	THE COURT: I'll approve the agreement.	2	anything happened in your life that would change any of
3	(Off the record.)	3	those answers.
4	THE COURT: Is there an agreement to excuse	4	VENIREPERSON: No, sir.
5	Ms. Cox?	5	THE COURT: My name is Phillip Vick. I'm
6	MR. WESTFALL: There is, Your Honor.	6	the Judge presiding in this proceeding. When the case
7	MS. JACK: Yes, Your Honor.	7	goes to trial, Judge William Bosworth, Judge of the 413th
8	MR. HEISKELL: Yes, Your Honor, we agree to	8	District Court of Johnson County, will be trying the
9	excuse.	9	case.
10	Is that correct, Mr. Soliz?	10	The attorneys representing the State are
11	THE DEFENDANT: Yep.	11	Mr. Dale Hanna, over here. They're gonna wave to you.
12	MR. HEISKELL: Yep.	12	MR. HANNA: I'm over here.
13	THE COURT: I'll approve the agreement.	13	THE COURT: Larry Chambless.
14	(Off the record.)	14	MR. CHAMBLESS: Hello.
15	THE COURT: On the record now, I	15	THE COURT: Marty Strahan.
16	understand there's an agreement to let No. 166 to	16	MR. STRAHAN: Hi.
17	excuse No. 166?	17	THE COURT: And Christy Jack.
18	MR. WESTFALL: Yes, Your Honor.	18	MS. JACK: Good afternoon.
19	THE COURT: State said "yes" too?	19	VENIREPERSON: Good afternoon.
20	MS. JACK: Yes, Judge, I think I said it	20	THE COURT: The attorneys representing the
21	first, as a matter of fact.	21	Defendant are Mr. Greg Westfall.
22	THE COURT: You said it before the record.	22	MR. WESTFALL: Hello.
23	MS. JACK: Oh, yes. I think I was finishing	23	THE COURT: Mr. Michael Heiskell.
24	your sentence.	24	MR. HEISKELL: Hi.
25	THE COURT: Okay. We'll agree to let 166	25	VENIREPERSON: Hi.
	46		' 48
1	46 go.	 1	48 THE COURT: And seated with them at the
1 2	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already	1 2	
	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already		THE COURT: And seated with them at the
2	go.	2	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz.
2	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right?	2	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing?
2 3 4	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols	2 3 4	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for
2 3 4 5	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and	2 3 4 5	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should
2 3 4 5 6 7	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton.	2 3 4 5 6	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.)	2 3 4 5 6 7	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna
2 3 4 5 6 7	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.) THE COURT: Hi. Come on up.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We just require that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no"
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.) THE COURT: Hi. Come on up. VENIREPERSON: Hi.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We just require that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no" if you can. If you say something like "maybe" or "I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.) THE COURT: Hi. Come on up. VENIREPERSON: Hi. THE COURT: Thanks for coming early too, by	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We just require that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no" if you can. If you say something like "maybe" or "I think so", you'll probably get some more questions about
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.) THE COURT: Hi. Come on up. VENIREPERSON: Hi. THE COURT: Thanks for coming early too, by the way.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We just require that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no" if you can. If you say something like "maybe" or "I think so", you'll probably get some more questions about that. And also, don't answer a question unless you are
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.) THE COURT: Hi. Come on up. VENIREPERSON: Hi. THE COURT: Thanks for coming early too, by the way. VENIREPERSON: Thank you.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We just require that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no" if you can. If you say something like "maybe" or "I think so", you'll probably get some more questions about that. And also, don't answer a question unless you are sure you understand it. If you don't, get them to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.) THE COURT: Hi. Come on up. VENIREPERSON: Hi. THE COURT: Thanks for coming early too, by the way. VENIREPERSON: Thank you. THE COURT: If you'll raise your right hand.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We just require that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no" if you can. If you say something like "maybe" or "I think so", you'll probably get some more questions about that. And also, don't answer a question unless you are sure you understand it. If you don't, get them to rephrase it, explain it or restate or tell you what
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.) THE COURT: Hi. Come on up. VENIREPERSON: Hi. THE COURT: Thanks for coming early too, by the way. VENIREPERSON: Thank you. THE COURT: If you'll raise your right hand. (Juror oath.)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We just require that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no" if you can. If you say something like "maybe" or "I think so", you'll probably get some more questions about that. And also, don't answer a question unless you are sure you understand it. If you don't, get them to rephrase it, explain it or restate or tell you what they're asking.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.) THE COURT: Hi. Come on up. VENIREPERSON: Hi. THE COURT: Thanks for coming early too, by the way. VENIREPERSON: Thank you. THE COURT: If you'll raise your right hand. (Juror oath.) THE COURT: Thank you, ma'am. If you'll	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We just require that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no" if you can. If you say something like "maybe" or "I think so", you'll probably get some more questions about that. And also, don't answer a question unless you are sure you understand it. If you don't, get them to rephrase it, explain it or restate or tell you what they're asking. Trial is gonna start not this coming Monday
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.) THE COURT: Hi. Come on up. VENIREPERSON: Hi. THE COURT: Thanks for coming early too, by the way. VENIREPERSON: Thank you. THE COURT: If you'll raise your right hand. (Juror oath.) THE COURT: Thank you, ma'am. If you'll have a seat in the jury box in the second chair there.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We just require that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no" if you can. If you say something like "maybe" or "I think so", you'll probably get some more questions about that. And also, don't answer a question unless you are sure you understand it. If you don't, get them to rephrase it, explain it or restate or tell you what they're asking. Trial is gonna start not this coming Monday but the Monday after. When it does start, we think it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.) THE COURT: Hi. Come on up. VENIREPERSON: Hi. THE COURT: Thanks for coming early too, by the way. VENIREPERSON: Thank you. THE COURT: If you'll raise your right hand. (Juror oath.) THE COURT: Thank you, ma'am. If you'll have a seat in the jury box in the second chair there. Okay. Would you state your name.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We just require that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no" if you can. If you say something like "maybe" or "I think so", you'll probably get some more questions about that. And also, don't answer a question unless you are sure you understand it. If you don't, get them to rephrase it, explain it or restate or tell you what they're asking. Trial is gonna start not this coming Monday but the Monday after. When it does start, we think it will last not more than three weeks. There is a chance
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.) THE COURT: Hi. Come on up. VENIREPERSON: Hi. THE COURT: Thanks for coming early too, by the way. VENIREPERSON: Thank you. THE COURT: If you'll raise your right hand. (Juror oath.) THE COURT: Thank you, ma'am. If you'll have a seat in the jury box in the second chair there. Okay. Would you state your name. VENIREPERSON: Juanita Marie Nichols.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We just require that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no" if you can. If you say something like "maybe" or "I think so", you'll probably get some more questions about that. And also, don't answer a question unless you are sure you understand it. If you don't, get them to rephrase it, explain it or restate or tell you what they're asking. Trial is gonna start not this coming Monday but the Monday after. When it does start, we think it will last not more than three weeks. There is a chance that the Jury could be sequestered during that three
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.) THE COURT: Hi. Come on up. VENIREPERSON: Hi. THE COURT: Thanks for coming early too, by the way. VENIREPERSON: Thank you. THE COURT: If you'll raise your right hand. (Juror oath.) THE COURT: Thank you, ma'am. If you'll have a seat in the jury box in the second chair there. Okay. Would you state your name. VENIREPERSON: Juanita Marie Nichols. THE COURT: Ms. Nichols, you filled out a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We just require that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no" if you can. If you say something like "maybe" or "I think so", you'll probably get some more questions about that. And also, don't answer a question unless you are sure you understand it. If you don't, get them to rephrase it, explain it or restate or tell you what they're asking. Trial is gonna start not this coming Monday but the Monday after. When it does start, we think it will last not more than three weeks. There is a chance that the Jury could be sequestered during that three weeks, part of the time or all of the time, in fact. And
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.) THE COURT: Hi. Come on up. VENIREPERSON: Hi. THE COURT: Thanks for coming early too, by the way. VENIREPERSON: Thank you. THE COURT: If you'll raise your right hand. (Juror oath.) THE COURT: Thank you, ma'am. If you'll have a seat in the jury box in the second chair there. Okay. Would you state your name. VENIREPERSON: Juanita Marie Nichols. THE COURT: Ms. Nichols, you filled out a juror questionnaire a while back. Were the answers you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We just require that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no" if you can. If you say something like "maybe" or "I think so", you'll probably get some more questions about that. And also, don't answer a question unless you are sure you understand it. If you don't, get them to rephrase it, explain it or restate or tell you what they're asking. Trial is gonna start not this coming Monday but the Monday after. When it does start, we think it will last not more than three weeks. There is a chance that the Jury could be sequestered during that three weeks, part of the time or all of the time, in fact. And my question, is there anything happening in your life
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	go. MR. WESTFALL: So then 167 we've already agreed, right? THE COURT: We're down to Vogel, Nichols and MR. WESTFALL: 168. THE COURT: Clanton. (Off the record.) (Recess taken.) (Venireperson Nichols present.) THE COURT: Hi. Come on up. VENIREPERSON: Hi. THE COURT: Thanks for coming early too, by the way. VENIREPERSON: Thank you. THE COURT: If you'll raise your right hand. (Juror oath.) THE COURT: Thank you, ma'am. If you'll have a seat in the jury box in the second chair there. Okay. Would you state your name. VENIREPERSON: Juanita Marie Nichols. THE COURT: Ms. Nichols, you filled out a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE COURT: And seated with them at the counsel table is the Defendant, Mark Anthony Soliz. THE DEFENDANT: How you doing? THE COURT: And they'll have questions for you, but I'll ask first. Is there anything we should know about you that we didn't ask on the questionnaire? VENIREPERSON: No, sir. THE COURT: Okay. I anticipate you're gonna be asked a lot of questions. I will tell you there's no right or wrong answers. It's not a test of any kind. We just require that you be truthful. Answer "yes" and "no" if you can. If you say something like "maybe" or "I think so", you'll probably get some more questions about that. And also, don't answer a question unless you are sure you understand it. If you don't, get them to rephrase it, explain it or restate or tell you what they're asking. Trial is gonna start not this coming Monday but the Monday after. When it does start, we think it will last not more than three weeks. There is a chance that the Jury could be sequestered during that three weeks, part of the time or all of the time, in fact. And

4

5

6

8

9

10

12

13

14

18

50

5

6

7

8

9

13

14

16

19

24

VENIREPERSON: No. sir. THE COURT: Great. Thank you.

I'll recognize the State.

MS. JACK: Thank you very much.

JUANITA NICHOLS,

Venireperson No. 164, testified as follows:

VOIR DIRE EXAMINATION

BY MS. JACK:

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10 11

13

14

15

16 17

18

19

23

24

25

1 2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

14

16

17 18

20

25

Q. Good afternoon, Ms. Nichols. My name is Christy Jack, and I'm gonna talk to you today. I've got a bunch of law to talk about and hopefully to kind of explain the 12 law that will apply in this case. If at any point you would like me to put something a different way, or if I'm being clear as mud, we've been doing this for several weeks now and sometimes we inadvertently skip over something and we don't realize it, so if I don't explain something to your satisfaction, would you please stop and let me know?

- A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. Okay. You're not gonna hurt my feelings one 20 21 bit. You can give me a hand, you can say "hey", but if 22 you do that, I'd really appreciate it.

Okay. Now, can you see the board over there okav?

A. Yes, ma'am.

Q. All right. Great. Because I don't have my glasses, so I'm gonna have to squint just a little bit.

This is the State of Texas versus Mark Anthony Soliz. All right. You know from coming in about six weeks ago that this is a capital murder trial.

- A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. And that this is a case where the State is seeking the death penalty.
 - A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. Can you kind of give me, in a nutshell, what your thoughts are about the death penalty?
- A. Um, I'm for it if it's deserved.
- 13 Q. Okay.

MR. HEISKELL: Judge, could we -- I can't

15 hear.

> THE COURT: You will need to speak up louder, if you would. They're having trouble hearing.

- A. I do believe in it if the evidence is there.
- 19 Q. (BY MS. JACK) Okay. If the evidence is there?
 - A. Yes.
- 21 Q. Then you think that it is appropriate?
- 22
- Q. Do you think that we should have a death penalty? 23
- 24 A. Yes.
 - Q. The type of capital murder that's gonna be

involved in this case is murder during the course of a robbery or burglary. Do you think that is the kind of crime that should carry the possibility of the death sentence?

- A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. Now, let's talk about the constitutional principles that apply in every criminal, every criminal case across the United States. Okay?
 - A. Okay.

Q. The first of which is, the fact that someone is indicted is no evidence. All right. Before any felony case can be tried in a courtroom, a Grand Jury has to have indicted a defendant. Okay?

- A. Okay.
- 15 Q. That is simply a legal means for a case to come 16 to court. It's not any evidence of an individual's 17 guilt. You follow me?
 - A. Yes, ma'am.
- 19 Q. All right. The fact that Mr. Soliz has been 20 charged with an offense or has been indicted by a Grand 21 Jury is not -- it can't be considered as any evidence. 22 Does that make sense?
- 23 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 24 Q. You're never gonna see me take the indictment --25 an indictment is just fancy language for a piece of paper

that lists out the parts of the crime. You're never gonna see me put that into evidence. You're never gonna see me offer it, because it's no evidence whatsoever.

4 Does that make sense?

- A. Yes, ma'am!
- Q. Hand in hand with that is the presumption of innocence. And that is, every defendant begins with the presumption of innocence. Okay?
- A. Yes, ma'am.
- 10 Q. And that is, he is presumed innocent until I 11 or my team prove his guilt beyond a reasonable doubt. 12 Okay?
 - A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. Okay. If I don't prove his guilt beyond a 15 reasonable doubt, what must your verdict be?
 - A. Not guilty. 1
- 17 Q. Yes. You're really gonna have to speak up 18 because I'm close to you and I can barely hear you.
 - A. Sorry.
- 20 Q. That's okay. Unfortunately, it's a very 21 unnatural way of carrying on a conversation. And we try 22 for people to feel as comfortable as they can, but we 23 understand it's a little awkward at times. Okay.

So as Mr. Soliz sits here, can you give him 25 that -- can you presume him innocent and make me prove his

52

2

3

4

5

6

8

12

13

14

guilty beyond a reasonable doubt?

- A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. All right. See how this kind of works?
- A. Yes.

2

3

4

5

7

8

9

18

1

2

3

4

5

6 7

8 9

10

- Q. All right. Now, how much I have to prove someone's guilt is called the burden of proof. In other words, how much the State has to prove someone's guilty. Okay?
 - A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. You might have heard "beyond a shadow of a 10 doubt", you might have heard "beyond all possible doubt", 11 12 but the law says it's not that high. I have to prove
- 13 someone's guilt beyond a reasonable doubt. All right.
- Let's talk for just a minute about the differences of
- 15 those. How would you ever know -- you've had -- you have 16 children?
- 17 A. Yes, ma'am.
 - Q. They're grown; is that right?
- 19 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 20 Q. All right. Can you think back, let's see, did
- your children have curfews? 21
- 22 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 23 Q. All right. What was curfew?
- 24
- 25 Q. 10:00. You and my mother must have gone to the

same school. All right. Your kids had a 10:00 curfew. How did you know beyond all possible doubt that they came in before 10:00?

- A. I was sitting there waiting.
- Q. You were sitting there waiting. So what did that mean? You sat there and witnessed them come in before 10:00?
- A. Yes.
- Q. All right. You were an eyewitness. Does that make sense?
- 11 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 12 Q. Okay. So the only way I could ever prove someone's guilt beyond all possible doubt is if I had 13 12 eyewitnesses on the Jury. You can see that's never 15 gonna happen.
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. If you're a witness, where are you gonna sit in a courtroom? On the witness seat? 18
- 19 A. Yes.
- Q. Does that make sense? 20
- 21 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 22 Q. So the law doesn't impose upon me an impossible
- standard. The law imposes "beyond a reasonable doubt",
- because I could never convince you to the same level as an 24
- 25 eyewitness unless you saw it yourself. You -- does that

make sense to you?

- A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. Or is it clear as mud?
- A. It makes sense.
- Q. Make sense. Okay. Now, are you gonna -- are you gonna hold me to "beyond a reasonable doubt" and no more than that?
- A. Yes.
- 9 Q. Okay. Do you understand you're not gonna --10 you're not gonna require the same kind of proof as if you 11 were an eyewitness?
 - A. Yes, ma'am.
 - Q. Okay. Does that make sense?
 - A. Yes, ma'am.
- 15 Q. I feel like I'm kind of flying through this because I've done it so many times. I want to make sure 17 that we talk about things to your satisfaction.
 - A. Lunderstand that, yes, ma'am.
- 18 19 Q. All right. Now, the Fifth Amendment, every 20 defendant has the right to testify and the right not to testify. Okay. Every defendant, if they want, can take 22 that witness stand and tell their side of the story. The Judge can't stop them. Wild horses can't stop them. All right? By the same token, the flip side of that is every defendant has the right not to testify. Okay. And if

54

1

3

4

7

10

13

22

23

25

someone chooses not to testify, that cannot be considered for any purpose whatsoever. Does that make sense?

- A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. Practically speaking, what that means is you can't look at our table and say, "Well, I think he did it. I'm not positive. I think he did it. Well, he didn't testify so I'm gonna go ahead and find him guilty." See how that works? You can't consider it in any way. Okay?
 - A. Okay.
- Q. If the Defendant chooses not to testify, can you 11 12 promise that you will not consider that for any purpose?
 - A. Yes, ma'am.
- 14 Q. All right. Now, when we talk about murder, murder is the intentional taking of another life. That's different from capital murder. Did you know that there 17 was a difference?
- 18 A. No.
- 19 Q. So when we talked about the death penalty or when you talked about it in your questionnaire, were you 21 thinking for the offense simply of murder?
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. Okay. Okay. That's what I thought. Murder is the intentional taking of a life. Can't be done in accident. Can't be done in self defense. Okay. You mean

56

3

4

5

6

7

8

15

23

4

5

7

8

9

10

11

14

15 16

17

21

22

58

to do it and you do it. I'm gonna give you a couple of examples.

I'm driving home today, the end of the day. It's been a bad day. I keep stumbling over my words as I have just now talking to you. And for whatever reason, somebody cuts me off in traffic. I pull out my concealed handgun, and I shoot them and I kill them. What offense have I just committed?

A. Murder.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

9

10

11

12

13

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

23

25

1

2

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

17

18

20

21

22

24

25

- Q. That's right. By the same token, if someone molests my child, all right, and that is my neighbor, I may go shoot my neighbor and kill him because of what he did. I did it sanely. I did it calmly. I knew exactly what I was doing. All right. In both instances, those are examples of murder. Would you agree with me?
 - A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. Very different motivations, very different reasons behind the crime. You see that?
 - A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. So the law gives this broad of a penalty range. It is anywhere from 5 years to 99 years or life. Okay. 22 And it's designed that way so that jurors can let the punishment fit the crime. So if you have a case that you believe is deserving of 5 years, could you give 5 years as a juror?

A. Yes.

- Q. And if you, by the same token, have a case that is deserving of a life sentence, could you return a life sentence?
 - A. Yes ma'am.
- Q. Okay. Now, for the offense of aggravated robbery, it has the same penalty range. An aggravated robbery is just a legal way of saying someone takes something that doesn't belong to them. It's by the use of a weapon. Okay?
 - A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. It could be something as simple as an older 13 brother taking care of younger siblings. He has a gun tucked in his waistband. He goes to a grocery store. He demands peanut butter and a loaf of bread to feed his 16 hungry brothers and sisters, and he shows his gun when he makes his demands. Okay?

Could be something on the other end where a 19 young man who has -- who has been born to privilege goes into a bank, just for sport, and holds up the clerk. All right?

You see, these are two very different 23 examples, both aggravated robbery though. Once again, the legislature has given a broad penalty range. Okay?

A. Yes, ma'am.

- Q. To encompass or to include and cover all situations. If you believe that an aggravated robbery deserved 5 years, the facts did, could you return a 5-year sentence?
 - A. Yes, ma'am.
- Q. Same thing for life, if you believed that life was appropriate, could you return a life sentence?
 - A. Yes, ma'am.
- 9 Q. Okay. Now, when we talk about capital murder, and I mentioned this just a second ago, capital murder 11 is the intentional taking of a life in the course of 12 something else. So it's murder plus. And in this case, 13 it is murder plus someone trying to rob or someone trying 14 to burglarize another's house. Okay?
 - A. Yes, ma'am.
- 16 Q. That's what makes it capital murder. It's 17 murder plus someone trying to commit a robbery or a 18 burglary as well. Does that make sense?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Okay. And I think you already said that you 21 believe that that is the type of crime for which the 22 death penalty ought to be available?
 - A. Yes.
- 24 Q. All right. Now, here's -- it says up here, the attempted commission, all right, which means somebody may

not be successful in that robbery or successful in that 1 burglary. And if they kill someone in the process, what offense have they committed?

- A. Attempted murder.
- Q. Well, you would think that. I'm gonna need you to speak up just a little bit more. But it's murder in the course of an attempted robbery or attempted burglary. So if I am trying to steal something from someone and I kill them in the process, what offense have I committed?
 - A. Capital murder.
- Q. Absolutely. Absolutely. Because it's that intentional murder coupled with or plus me trying to commit a robbery or me trying to commit a burglary. That makes it capital murder. I didn't explain it very well before, but does that make sense now?
 - A. Yes, ma'am!
- Q. All right. Now, when we talk about capital 18 murder and we talk about -- remember me saying that indictment is just a piece of paper? Okay. You're gonna 19 20 make me feel old if you keep saying "ma'am".
 - A. Sorry.
- Q. That's okay. That's all right. Here are the 23 parts of an indictment that I have to prove. Okay. I 24 have to prove that it was the Defendant, I have the right 25 person. And I have to prove that it happened around a

60

Case 3:14-cv-04556-K Document 24-28 HFiled 08/02/16 FEBREATY of 166 Page ID 5153 63 certain date, on or about June 29th of 2010. I have to a helper when I commit a crime? All right. Are you with 2 me so far? 2 prove that it was done so intentionally, wasn't an 3 A. Uh-huh. accident, was not done in self defense. All right. I 4 Q. If I have a helper, the law says that helper can have to prove that the Defendant caused the death of be guilty of what I do. the victim, and he did it in a certain way. That's what 6 A. Yes. manner and means is defined, it's in a certain way. 6 7 Q. Do you agree with that? And you'll see, if you served on this Jury, you will see the language "to wit", and that just means 8 A. Yes. 8 Q. Now, this is the definition of a helper. And 9 specifically how did he do it. Did he do it with a 9 knife? Did he do it with a gun? Did he do it with a 10 I'll just -- if you would rather read it or I can explain 10 it, you just tell me which one you'd rather. 11 rock? Whatever the way is. So I have to prove he did 12 A. I can just read it. 12 it a certain way. I have to prove that he did it --13 Q. You want to read it. Okay. 13 remember that bottom language, while he was trying to rob 14 (Pause in proceeding.) 14 someone or burglarize their home. Okay? 15 Q. Now, if someone is the getaway driver for me 15 A. Yes. when I commit a robbery, all right, and they did not know 16 Q. That's all I have to prove. And if I prove each one of those things -- there are seven things up there. that I was going in to rob someone, are they guilty of 17 18 what I do? And if I prove it beyond a reasonable doubt to your 19 A. Yes. satisfaction, Ms. Nichols, what must your verdict be? 19 20 Q. Okay. Well, the law says you would think that, 20 A. Guilty. 21 but they actually have to know they're helping me. See Q. You see that? 21 22 that part right there that says "acting with the intent 22 A. Yes. 23 to promote or assist the commission of the offense"? Q. If I miss anything, have I proved everything? 23 24 They're trying to help me commit that robbery. Well, in 24 order to help me, they have to know they're helping me 25 25 Q. So if I miss Johnson County, what does your 62 64 to be guilty of what I do. Does that make sense? verdict have to be? 1 2 A. Yes. 2 A. Not guilty. 3 Q. Okay. So let's go back to my example. Let's Q. Exactly. Do you see how that works? 3 4 say I have Martin over here driving the getaway car, and 4 he does not know that I'm gonna commit a robbery. He Q. Okay. Now, look up there for just a minute. Do 5 drives me to the bank. I rob the bank. I get in the 6 I have to prove someone's motive? car. We drive away. He did not know I was gonna go 7 A. No. commit a robbery. Is he helping me knowing that I'm 8 Q. Do I have to prove premeditation? gonna commit a robbery in that example? 9 9 10 A. Yes. Q. Okay. Does it say up there how many witnesses ! 10 Q. Okay. Remember, I said he did not know. So if 11 have to prove it with? 11 12 he does not know that --A. No. 12 13 A. He doesn't know, then no. Q. Does it say I have to have DNA? 13 14 Q. Right. If he does not know that I'm gonna go 14 A. No. commit a crime, he is not guilty. He has to know that Q. That's exactly right. However I do it, if I 15 I'm gonna go commit a crime. Okay? 16 16 prove those seven parts, and that's it, can't prove 17 A. Okay. anything less, but the law says I don't have to prove 17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Q. Now, let's say that when I go into the bank,

driver. And in this example, Martin knew we were gonna

go commit a robbery. Martin knew he was helping me

commit a robbery. Okay? The law says that if Martin

agreement -- it doesn't have to be in paper, doesn't

knew I was gonna go commit a robbery, and we had an

that, in fact, I go into the bank and not only do I rob

the bank but I kill the clerk. Martin is my getaway

anything more, then your verdict has to be guilty. Do

Q. Okay. Now, when we talk about capital murder,

guilty. But what if I have someone that helps me; I have

Q. Okay. Do you think that's fair?

obviously if I act alone in committing a crime, I'm

you see how that works?

A. Yes.

A. Yes.

18

19

20

21

22

Case 3:14-cv-04556 Kr. Document 24-28 HFiled 08/02/16 FRage 20 of 66 Rage D 5154 67 have to be a contract. Do you think that's how criminals 1 Q. You think it's good. All right. Now, so for 2 talk to each other, by contracts? conspiracy, this is what we would have to have. An 3 agreement to commit a robbery, remember, it doesn't have A. No. to be in contract. Doesn't have to be in blood. Could 4 Q. No. They have verbal contracts. "You in?" be something as simple as "You in?" Okay. Or an "I'm in". Okay. Martin helps me. We have an agreement 5 understanding. We have an agreement to commit a robbery, to commit a robbery. All right. The law says if I kill 6 7 the clerk in the bank and Martin should have known -- or all right, and another crime occurs, that murder, a murder is committed, and the murder is committed in 8 should have anticipated that I would kill the clerk, then 9 furtherance of the unlawful purpose. In other words, I 9 he's guilty of what I do. 10 A. Yes. kill a clerk to leave no witnesses. Okay. That is 10 helping to effect or to complete my robbery. Does that 11 Q. Okay. What do you think about that law? 12 make sense? 12 A. I think that I agree with it. Q. You agree with it. Even though, even though we 13 A. Yes, ma'am. 13 14 Q. Or to help meiget away. It was something that 14 never talked about a murder, and even though we never discussed a murder, if he should have known, under 15 should have been anticipated. He should have known 15 16 better. Okay? 16 whatever those facts are, just he should have known 17 better --17 A. Yes. 18 Q. The law says that my helper then my coconspirator 18 A. Yes. Q. -- that I might kill somebody, all right, then 19 is guilty of capital murder. Okay. 19 20 20 the law says he's gonna be guilty of what? A. Yes. 21 Q. Anything else you want to visit with about that 21 A. Murder. 22 Q. Well, of capital murder. 22 law? 23 23 A. No. 24 Q. No. All right. Have I explained it to your 24 Q. Remember, because murder is simply? satisfaction? 25 A. Yeah. 66 68 Q. Taking of a life. I think that's what you 1 A. Yes. 1 2 2 meant. Q. All right. Now, when we talk about accomplice 3 testimony, accomplice is kind of another way of saying A. Yeah. 4 Q. Capital murder is the murder plus. You with me? 4 conspirator. You just saw the conspiracy language. Accomplice is what the law would call my helper. All 5 A. Yes, ma'am. 6 right. Real simply put, someone -- a person cannot be 6 Q. Okay. And you agree with that law? 7 convicted exclusively or solely based on the testimony of 7 A. Yes. 8 Q. Do you think that's a good law? the helper. All right. Don't you think that's really 9 fair? 9 A. Yes. 10 10 A. Yes. Q. Even though he didn't know I was gonna commit a murder, but he should have known I was gonna commit a 11 Q. We're not just gonna let somebody point the 12 finger and convict them just based on pointing the 12 murder. 13 finger. All right? 13 A. Yes. 14 A. Yes. 14 Q. Do you think that's the way the law should be? 15 Q. The law says there has to be something else that 15 A. Yes. 16 tends to connect the person on trial with the crime, 16 Q. Now, let me ask you this. The law says that outside of that helper's testimony. Does that make 17 17 someone who is a helper can get the death penalty; not 18 the actual killer. I mean, the actual killer can get the 18 sense? 19 A. Yes, ma'am. death penalty. We know that. But someone who is a 19 Q. Okay. The law goes further to say if you don't 20 20 helper is also -- do you know what I mean when I say 21 find that there's any other evidence that tends to 21 "eligible" for the death penalty? 22 connect that person on trial with the crime, you would 22 A. Yes. Q. Do you think that's a good law or bad law that have to find him not guilty if the only evidence you had 23 was that helper's testimony. someone who was a helper could get the death penalty? 24 24

25

A. Yes.

25

A. I think it's good.

5

6

7

8

9

10

13

14

15

16

17

18

21

23

24

1

6

7

9

14

19

23

24

70

A. Yes.

2

3

4

5

6

8

9

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

21

22

23

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

10

11

12

13

15

16

17

21

24

25

Q. But in the case where you only have an accomplice, you only have the helper's testimony, the law says there's got to be something else. Doesn't have to be big, doesn't tell you how much, just something that tends to connect the person on trial with the crime.

10 Okay. Can you follow that law?

A. Yes.

Q. All right. Now, when we talk about statements, have you ever seen on TV when police take statements?

A. Yes.

Q. It's not like TV. Have you ever seen someone get beaten on TV to get a statement or confession?

A. Yeah.

Q. Okay. The police can't do that. They cannot do that. The Constitution does not allow for it, and we, in a civilized community, will not abide by that. Okay. So the law says that there are rules that those police officers have to follow. Okay. And the rules are, they have to tell the suspect their rights: You have the right to remain silent. Anything you say can and will be used against you in a court of law. You have the right to

have an attorney appointed to you, all right, to represent you now during questioning and so on. Okay?

A. Yes.

Q. Now, and you've heard those rights, heard them on TV, okay?

A. Uh-huh.

Q. If the police do not follow those rights, if they don't follow the rules, okay, then you would have to set that statement aside and look at what other evidence there is. Okay. If -- there may be tons of other evidence, but there may not be. If you don't think that the police followed the rules or you just have a doubt, you're not sure, and all you have is that statement that was taken improperly, then you have to find the Defendant not guilty.

A. Yes, ma'am.

Q. Could you do that?

18 A. Yes.

Q. Okay. Now, when we talk about trial -- do you 19 watch football?

A. No. Well, my husband does.

Q. No. Your husband does. Do you ever go in the 22

room when he's watching football? 23

Q. You generally know how a football game works?

A. Yes.

2 Q. When I talk about this illustration, I don't mean it in any way to diminish how serious this is. I 3 think you know that. 4

A. Yes, ma'am.

Q. I do this to kind of illustrate or to show how a trial works. Have you ever sat on a Jury before?

A. No.

Q. Have you ever watched a trial before?

A. Yes.

Q. Okay. Can you tell me a little bit about those 12 circumstances?

A. It was a long time ago, but I used to watch the court TV.

Q. Okay.

A. It's been a long time ago. I can't remember what it was or --

Q. Okay. Well, then you know what, you know kind of what I'm about to talk about, and that is, that trials 19 potentially have two parts. The first part is where the 20 Jury decides whether or not somebody is guilty or not 22 guilty.

A. Yes.

Q. Okay? The second part is where the Jury determines what the appropriate punishment is.

A. Yes.

Q. Okay. So it's two -- it's kind of like two mini trials, two small trials. First part, there's evidence, then the decision is made by the Jury as to whether or not somebody's guilty or innocent. Second part of the trial, there may be additional evidence, and then the Jury at the very end of everything, kind of the end of the football game, determines what the appropriate punishment is.

So if you, think about it, when you watch a 10 football game, have you ever been watching a game or come 11 through the room when your husband is watching the game, and at half time, one team is ahead, and then by the end 12 of the game, it's a completely different game? 13

A. Yes.

Q. Okay. Think of half time as where the Jury 15 determines someone's guilt, and the end of the game as 16 being when the Jury determines what the appropriate 17 18 punishment is. You see that?

A. Yes.

Q. All right. That's kind of how it works. Guilt 20 would be the first half of the football game. Punishment 21 22 would be the second half. All right?

A. Yes.

Q. Now, in a capital murder case, the Punishment is different. Because at the beginning of Punishment, there 25

72

8

9

10

11

12

13

17

18

19

20

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

9

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

20

21

24

25

74

are two choices, life without parole and the death sentence. You know how when I gave you the example of range of punishment for murder?

A. Yes.

2

3

4

5

6

8

9

10

14

17

24

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

17

18

20

21

25

- Q. There is not a range of punishment. It is either life without parole, meaning life, okay, or the death sentence. And it's the way in which these three questions are answered that determines whether or not somebody gets the life sentence or the death penalty.
 - A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. It's not just a fill-in-the-blank "life" 11 or "death". Did you know that? 12
- 13 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. Special Issue No. 1, that's the first question. And in a nutshell, it means is somebody a 15 future danger. The long version, this is the version the 16 Judge would give you, it starts out, "Do you find beyond 18 a reasonable doubt", because, Ms. Nichols, anytime you see those words, that means I have a job to do. I do. I 19 20 have a job to prove to you, not beyond all possible doubt, not beyond a shadow of a doubt, but simply beyond a 21 reasonable doubt. Okay. Same standard as in a traffic 22 23 ticket. If someone was prosecuted for a traffic ticket, exact same legal standard. Okay. The law doesn't say because this is something obviously much more serious, 25

that the State has to bring a much, much, much higher amount of evidence.

- A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. It's the exact same standard. We don't change the rules simply because it's a capital murder case. Okay. So I have to prove beyond a reasonable doubt that there is a probability, more likely than not, not a certainty, not a guarantee, more than a possibility though, that the Defendant will commit criminal acts of violence. Okay. Doesn't say that he's going to commit another murder, does it?
 - A. No.
- Q. Doesn't say he's gonna go rape somebody, does it? 13
- 14
- Q. Doesn't say he's gonna go use a gun again, does 15 16 it?
 - A. No.
- Q. However you define criminal acts of violence. 19 Because don't you think if they meant to make that a murder, they could have written the word in there?
 - A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. "That would constitute", in other words, 22 that would be a continuing threat to society. And society is anywhere the Defendant finds himself. Okay? 24
 - A. Yes.

- 1 Q. So I have to prove to you, very simply, beyond a reasonable doubt that the Defendant, wherever he is, is 3 gonna be a future danger. Okay?
 - A. Okay.
- 5 Q. Now, if you find that the Defendant is not gonna 6. be a future danger, what do you think is the sentence he would receive? 7
 - A. Possibility of parole.
 - Q. No, ma'am, because at this point it's only life without parole or the death penalty. Okay?
 - A. I guess life.
 - Q. That's exactly right. That's exactly right. All right. Now, I want to ask you this. Knowing that the Defendant could receive a life sentence without parole, could you answer this question "yes" knowing that he's one step future -- one step closer to the death penalty?
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. Okay. So in other words, you're not gonna say, "You know what, a life sentence without parole is the easier option as a juror, I don't have to participate in possibly giving someone a death sentence and I'm gonna choose life."
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. Tell me a little bit more about what you're

thinking.

- A. Just that, I mean -- can you repeat that? I'm sorry.
- Q. Absolutely. I'think I asked it in a very confusing way. I'm sorry.
 - A. I got lost.
- Q. I'm sorry. Some people think because the options are "life without parole" and a death sentence, if they know somebody can be locked up forever, they're always 10 gonna choose that.
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. Okay. Do you think you would always choose life without parole knowing that they would be locked up forever or would you say, you know what though, some cases, some crimes deserve the death sentence?
 - A. Some crimes deserve the death sentence.
- Q. Okay. And so do you think some murders in the course of robberies or burglaries deserve the death 18 19 sentence?
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. Okay. Do you see what I'm saying? Some people just say, "You know what, if they're gonna be locked up the rest of their life in prison, I'm always gonna choose that."
 - A. Yeah.

76

- "No, that's not the case. I'm gonna let the facts determine it"?
 - A. Let the facts determine it.
- Q. All right. So do you see how this question can be answered "yes" or "no" depending on whatever the facts are?
 - A. Yes.

3

5

6 7

8

9

11

12

16

17

18

20

21

24

25

1

2

3

4

7

8

9

11

14 15

19

20

21

24

25

- Q. I want to ask you about that definition of society. Obviously, society may include prison. Can you see that?
 - A. Yes.
- Q. All right. Do you think that other individuals 13 who might share the prison with a capital murderer are entitled to be safe? 15
 - A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. Let's talk about Special Issue No. 2. It begins the same way, that same set of words. "Do you 19 find from the evidence beyond a reasonable doubt --", and what does that tell you, Ms. Nichols?
 - A. What was the first part of that?
- 22 Q. Those words, "Do you find from the evidence 23 beyond a reasonable doubt", anytime you see those words, what does that signal to you?
 - A. That there has to be proof.
 - Q. Absolutely. That I have a job to do. And then what follows is what I have to prove to you. I have to prove to you that the Defendant actually killed the victim. They were the real killer. They were the actual one that pulled the trigger, wielded the knife, pounded them with a rock, that it was their hand that caused the death. Okay?
 - A. Yes.
- Q. Or if they didn't actually cause the death, they 10 intended to kill the deceased. Okay. My helper said don't leave witnesses. Okay. My helper fired the gun but missed. All right. In those examples, certainly my 13 helper intended the victim to die even though they weren't the one responsible for the actual killing.
 - A. Yes.
- 16 Q. Or the last way that they anticipated that a human life would be taken and another way of saying that 18 is they knew a murder was gonna occur. Okay?
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. All right. So to be guilty of capital murder as a coconspirator or a helper, all that they had to have done in terms of their thinking, they should have known a murder could occur, they should have known better. You ever told your kids, you should have known better?
 - A. Yes, ma'am.

- Q. Second time they do it or the second time they find themselves in that situation, what do you say? You 3 did know better.
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. Do you see the difference?
- 6 A. Nods.

4

5

8

10

11

14

20

4

6

7

8

9

11

78

- Q. For Guilt/Innocence, should have known better is enough to find them guilty. For the death sentence, they must have known better to get the death sentence. They actually had to know better. See the difference?
 - A. Yes, ma'am.
- 12 Q. Okay. Don't you think that's the way the law 13 ought to be?
 - A. Yes.
- 15 Q. All right. Now, you've answered Special Issue 16 No. 1 and you've answered Special Issue No. 2. If you answer this question no, the Defendant did not act in 18 one of those three ways, then what sentence will the 19 Defendant receive?
 - A. Life.
- 21 Q. Absolutely. You see how this works now?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. Okay. I didn't explain it very well before, did 24 1? I'm sorry. I've been doing this so many times. If
 - you answer this question "yes", then you move on to the

third question. Okay. Third question is this. "Taking into consideration all of the evidence", everything that you've heard in the trial, and it begins with the circumstances of the offense. And that means the offense that the Defendant is on trial for, the capital murder that he committed.

Okay. And then it tells you, you look at the Defendant's character and background and the personal moral culpability of the Defendant. I'll tell you, culpability is just a fancy word for responsibility. okay, how personally, morally responsible the Defendant is. You look at all of that, and then you step back. And then you say, are there any mitigating circumstances,

number one. And the law is gonna tell you or the Judge 14 15 is gonna tell you, a mitigating circumstance is kind of 16 like an extenuating circumstance. It's gonna be defined

17 as anything which reduces a defendant's moral 18

blameworthiness. 19

And I'll give you a real simple example 20 because my kids do this to me all the time. Have you 21 ever been in the position where you're disciplining a child or talking to them about their behavior and they've done something wrong, and then they say, "Yeah, mom, 24 but".

25 A. Yes.

23

80

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

17

18

21

23

24

25

1

2

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

13

16

17

82

- Q. And then whatever follows in everyday life is kind of like the answer to this; what follows that may be an extenuating circumstance. Okay?
 - A. Yes.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

10

11

12

14

15

17

24

25

- Q. "Everybody else was doing it." Okay. "I didn't smoke the pot", or "but I got straight A's." I mean, there's always something extenuating circumstance when you're dealing with children. See what I'm saying?
 - A. Yes.
- Q. This question is the courtroom's version of it in terms of the death penalty. But it's not just "Are there any mitigating circumstances?" Because what's that key word in front of "mitigating circumstances" in yellow?
 - A. Significant.
- Q. Sufficient. 15
- A. Sufficient. 16
- Q. Sufficient. Okay. How do you -- what does 17 18 "sufficient" mean to you?
- 19 A. Enough.
- Q. Enough. Exactly. Enough. So it's not just 20 21 "Are there any mitigating circumstances?" or "Are there any extenuating circumstances?" It is, upon reflection, 22 23 in light of what the Defendant did, is it enough to spare his life. See how that question works? 24
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. If you answer this question "yes" -- it's a little different from the other two questions -- what sentence does the Defendant receive?
 - A. Life.
 - Q. Exactly. If you answer this question "no", what sentence does the Defendant receive?
 - A. Death.
 - Q. Exactly. Now, do you think you're the kind of person that can, on the one hand, look at everything a Defendant has done?
 - A. Yes.
- Q. And look at and determine, number one, are there any mitigating circumstances, and then number two, are 13 they sufficient or enough to spare his life in light of what he did?
- 16 A. Yes.
 - Q. Okay. Do you think you can do that?
- 18
- 19 Q. Do you think you can sit in judgment of another 20 person?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. You paused for just a second. Tell me what you 23 were thinking.
 - A. Well, it would be hard, I mean, you know, to be responsible for that decision.

- Q. Uh-huh.
- A. But I could do it.
- Q. Could you do it?
 - A. Yes.
- Q. Could you do it? Could you do it knowing that it's not just -- Do you know how we talk about something and it's never really affecting us personally, it's just kind of talking about it like it's distant and away? Do you think you could do it if you sat in a courtroom for three weeks with a man, living, breathing the same air that you and I breathe, and could make the call if the evidence was there to end his life?
 - A. If I felt he was deserving of it, yes.
- Q. And that's all the law asks of you. Do you have 15 any questions for me?
- 16 A. No, ma'am.
 - Q. Really? None? After all of this crash course in the law?
- 19 A. None that I can think of.
- 20 Q. Do you think that we should have a death penalty?
- 22 A. Yes.
 - Q. Why?
 - A. Because I believe in a tooth for a tooth.
 - Q. Okay.
 - A. But also we can't just have people going around doing things and then keep them locked up, and, you know, there has to be -- I don't know how to explain it, but they can't be out with us, you know, for their actions.
 - Q. Uh-huh.
 - A. But you're sitting over here and you've got people paying taxes on you and things like that. And if you've taken another person's life --
 - Q. Uh-huh.
 - A. -- then it goes back to like an "eye for an eye" thing.
- 12 Q. Okay. Okay.
 - A. You just can't do that.
- Q. Just can't do it. Okay. In a civilized society, 14 we can't do that? 15
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. We can't accept that?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. May I ask you a question about your ex-husband 20 and your dad?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. All right. Can you tell me a little bit about 23 their situations?
- 24 A. Um, I'm sorry, which ex-husband, my first or 25 second?

84

Case 3:14-cv-045 <u>56 Kr</u> Dosument 24 28 _{TH} Filed (85		!	- ;	
Q. This question right here: "Have you ever visited	1	Q. You understand that this trial could entail		
a county jail or state prison for any reason?"	· ·			
A. Oh, yes.	3			
Q. So I don't know which ex-husband.	4			
A. I'm sorry.	5	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
Q. That's okay.	6	Q. And you understand that that means you don't go		
A. I'm on my third marriage. My ex-husband was in	7	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1		
for well, by the time I had met him, he had violated	8	A. Yes.		
his parole, but he was on parole for burglary of	9	Q. Potentially?		
habitation.	10	A. Yes.		
Q. Uh-huh.	11	Q. Okay.		
A. And drugs. And then my daddy went to jail, I	12	A. The only thing is I do have a daughter-in-law		
just went and seen him at Tarrant County for car theft.	13	that my first grandbaby is due sometime within the next		
Q. Uh-huh.	14	45 days.		
A. So that's about all the experience I've had.	15	Q. The next 45 days?		
Q. How old is your dad?	16	A. Yes. That would be		
A. My dad will be 73 in March.	17	Q. I'm hoping we're done. I'm hoping we're done.		
Q. Okay. And is he awaiting trial?	18	A. She's not due till March, but they're there's		
A. No, he never it never did go that far.	19	a question there that she could go early, and that would		
Q. Okay. In your ex-husband's case, did he plead	20	be my only concern.		
guilty or was there a trial?	21	Q. Okay. Okay. But for right now, everything is		
A. Um, to tell you the truth, I don't know.	22	okay. You're available and you can serve on this Jury if		
•	23	you're called to?		
•	24	A. Yes.		
Q. Did he plead guilty?	25	MS. JACK: All right. Thank you very much.		
86]	1	_	
A. I think so.	1	I hope I've answered all your questions.		
Q. Did you feel like he was treated fairly?	2	VENIREPERSON: Thank you.		
A. A little too fairly.	3	MS. JACK: I very much appreciate your time		
Q. A little too fairly. Okay. Well, tell me about	4	and your attention. Thank you.		
that.	5	VENIREPERSON: Thank you.		
A. Well, I didn't grow up with my dad so much. I	6	THE COURT: And you're not gonna use your		
would say I raised my dad because when he got in trouble,	7	last 20 seconds, huh?		
he called me.	8	MS. JACK: Shocking, I know.		
Q. And you helped him?	9	THE COURT: I'll recognize the Defense.		
A. To come get him and stuff. And I felt like he	10	VOIR DIRE EXAMINATION		
deserved a whole lot more punishment because he'd steal	11	BY MR. HEISKELL:		
·	12	Q. Ms. Nichols, how are you doing, ma'am?	•	
Q. Uh-huh.	13	A. Fine.		
A. And he done that numerous times.	14	Q. My name is Mike Heiskell. And I, along with		
	15	Greg Westfall		
A. And somebody finally pressed charged on him but	16	MR. WESTFALL: Hello.		
never went through with it.	17	Q represent Mark Soliz. See that young man at		
Q. Okay.	!!	the end of the table down there?		
A. You know, and I just I've seen him do this to	19	A. Yes, sir.		
	-	Q. I have some questions for you. And you seem to		
•	20	Q. That Some decouous for tou. And tou decime		
these women, and I really feel like he got off easy.	20	1 -	;	
these women, and I really feel like he got off easy. Q. Okay. All right. But you're always there for	21	have a pretty good, understanding and grasp of the law as		
these women, and I really feel like he got off easy. Q. Okay. All right. But you're always there for him?	21 22	have a pretty good understanding and grasp of the law as the Prosecutor explained to you. We may tread over som		
these women, and I really feel like he got off easy. Q. Okay. All right. But you're always there for	21	have a pretty good, understanding and grasp of the law as	16	
	a county jail or state prison for any reason?" A. Oh, yes. Q. So I don't know which ex-husband. A. I'm sorry. Q. That's okay. A. I'm on my third marriage. My ex-husband was in for well, by the time I had met him, he had violated his parole, but he was on parole for burglary of habitation. Q. Uh-huh. A. And drugs. And then my daddy went to jail, I just went and seen him at Tarrant County for car theft. Q. Uh-huh. A. So that's about all the experience I've had. Q. How old is your dad? A. My dad will be 73 in March. Q. Okay. And is he awaiting trial? A. No, he never it never did go that far. Q. Okay. In your ex-husband's case, did he plead guilty or was there a trial? A. Um, to tell you the truth, I don't know. Q. Okay. How about your dad? A. My dad, there was no trial or nothing. Q. Did he plead guilty? 86 A. I think so. Q. Did you feel like he was treated fairly? A. A little too fairly. Okay. Well, tell me about that. A. Well, I didn't grow up with my dad so much. I would say I raised my dad because when he got in trouble, he called me. Q. And you helped him? A. To come get him and stuff. And I felt like he deserved a whole lot more punishment because he'd steal his girlfriend's cars and just take off. Q. Uh-huh. A. And he done that numerous times. Q. Okay.	a county jail or state prison for any reason?" A. Oh, yes. Q. So I don't know which ex-husband. A. I'm sorry. Q. That's okay. A. I'm on my third marriage. My ex-husband was in for well, by the time I had met him, he had violated his parole, but he was on parole for burglary of habitation. Q. Uh-huh. A. And drugs. And then my daddy went to jail, I just went and seen him at Tarrant County for car theft. Q. Uh-huh. A. So that's about all the experience I've had. Q. Uh-huh. A. My dad will be 73 in March. Q. Okay. And is he awaiting trial? A. No, he never it never did go that far. Q. Okay. In your ex-husband's case, did he plead guilty or was there a trial? A. Um, to tell you the truth, I don't know. Q. Okay. How about your dad? A. My dad, there was no trial or nothing. Q. Did he plead guilty? A. I think so. Q. Did you feel like he was treated fairly? A. A little too fairly. Q. A little too fairly. Okay. Well, tell me about that. A. Well, I didn't grow up with my dad so much. I would say I raised my dad because when he got in trouble, he called me. Q. And you helped him? A. To come get him and stuff. And I felt like he deserved a whole lot more punishment because he'd steal his girlfriend's cars and just take off. Q. Uh-huh. A. And he done that numerous times. Q. Okay. 15	a county jail or state prison for any reason?" A. Oh, yes. Q. So I don't know which ex-husband. A. I'm sorry. Q. That's okay. A. I'm on my third marriage. My ex-husband was in for – well, by the time I had met him, he had violated his parole, but he was on parole for burglary of habitation. Q. Uh-huh. A. And drugs. And then my daddy went to jail, I just went and seen him at Tarrant County for car theft. Q. Uh-huh. A. So that's about all the experience I've had. Q. Uh-huh. A. So that's about all the experience I've had. Q. Uh-wold is your dad? A. My dad will be 73 in March. Q. Okay. And is he awaiting trial? A. No, he never – it never did go that far. Q. Okay. And was there a trial? A. No, he never – it never did go that far. Q. Okay. In your ex-husband's case, did he plead guilty or was there a trial? A. Um, to tell you the truth, I don't know. Q. Okay. How about your dad? A. I think so. Q. Did he plead guilty? A. I think so. Q. Did he plead guilty? A. I think so. Q. Did you feel like he was treated fairly? A. A little too fairly. Q. A little too fairly. A. I think so. Q. Did you feel like he was treated fairly? A. A little too fairly. Q. A little too fairly. Q. A little too fairly. Q. A little too fairly. A. I think so. Q. Did you feel like he was treated fairly? A. A little too fairly. Q. A little too fairly. A. The only thing is I do have a daughter-in-law that my first grandbaby is due sometime within the next that my first grandbaby is due sometime within the next that my first grandbaby is due sometime within the next that my first grandbaby is due sometime within the next that my first grandbaby is due sometime within the next that my first grandbaby is due sometime within the next that my first grandbaby is due sometime within the next that my first grandbaby is due sometime within the next that my first grandbaby is due sometime within the next that my first	

(Case $3:14$ -cv- 04556 AK E Document 24 2 48 C Holled (38 46		
1	to the latter part of her presentation. Okay?	1	that right?	91
2	A. Okay.	2	A. Yes.	
3	Q. Now, we don't ask these questions, as you should	3	Q. Was she working as well while she was raising	
4	know, to try to pry for that sake alone or embarrass	4	you?	
5	anybody, but I think you understand this is a very	5	A. Yes, sir.	
6	serious case, and we try to find out as much as we can	6	Q. So she was a working mom, single mom, working	
7	about people that we talk to who may sit just where	7	mom?	
8	you're sitting right now and pass judgment. And if a	8	A. Yes.	
9	person is convicted in a capital murder and if Mark is	9	Q. You have two boys?	
10	convicted, a ultimate decision having to be made, that	10	• •	
11	is death or life without parole. So I hope you	11	Q. And I see that people say that in describing	
12	understand that when we ask you these kind of sensitive	12		
13	questions, that we have to find out as much as we can.	13		
14	Okay?	14	A. Oh, yes, sir.	
15	A. Yes, sir.	15	Q. One's in the Marine Corps, correct? And the	
16	Q. And if you if I ask you something you don't	16		
17	understand, please don't hesitate to stop me and I'll	17	school? Am I understanding that correctly?	
18	start over, try to ask it a different way so I want to	18	A. He's currently attending BYU in Utah.	
19	make sure we're on the same page.	19	Q. Oh, BYU, Brigham Young?	
20	Where did you grow up?	20	A. Yes.	
21	A. I grew up in Rendon.	21	Q. Okay. All right. That's great.	
22	Q. In Rendon?	22	A. Yes.	
23	A. Yes, sir.	23	Q. So have you been to Utah to visit with him?	
24	Q. Okay. And how would you describe your childhood,	24	A. Not yet.	
25	Ms. Nichols?	25	Q. Not yet, huh? What year is he?	
_				
į		ļļ		<u> </u>
1	A Good	1	ı	92
1	A. Good.	1 2	A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate?	92
2	A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters?	2	A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate?Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of.	92
2	A. Good.Q. Good. Brothers, sisters?A. No, only child.		A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate?Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of.A. I don't know college, so.	92
2 3 4	A. Good.Q. Good. Brothers, sisters?A. No, only child.Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents	2 3 4	A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate?Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of.A. I don't know college, so.Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while?	92
2 3 4 5	A. Good.Q. Good. Brothers, sisters?A. No, only child.Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not?	2	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. 	92
2 3 4 5 6	 A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They 	2 3 4 5	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. 	92
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. 	2 3 4 5 6	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he 	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. 	2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. 	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission 	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission 	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? A. Yes, sir.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission trip? 	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? A. Yes, sir. Q. And so it was just you and your mom for a while,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission trip? A. The Ukraine. Q. Wow. And when was the last time he was home? 	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? A. Yes, sir.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission trip? A. The Ukraine. Q. Wow. And when was the last time he was home? A. December. He left in January, the beginning of 	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? A. Yes, sir. Q. And so it was just you and your mom for a while, I guess; is that right? A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission trip? A. The Ukraine. Q. Wow. And when was the last time he was home? 	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? A. Yes, sir. Q. And so it was just you and your mom for a while, I guess; is that right?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission trip? A. The Ukraine. Q. Wow. And when was the last time he was home? A. December. He left in January, the beginning of January.	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? A. Yes, sir. Q. And so it was just you and your mom for a while, I guess; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And when did you leave home? A. I left home probably 17.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission trip? A. The Ukraine. Q. Wow. And when was the last time he was home? A. December. He left in January, the beginning of January. Q. Okay. And your youngest son, how long has he 	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? A. Yes, sir. Q. And so it was just you and your mom for a while, I guess; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And when did you leave home?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission trip? A. The Ukraine. Q. Wow. And when was the last time he was home? A. December. He left in January, the beginning of January. Q. Okay. And your youngest son, how long has he been in the Marine Corps? 	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? A. Yes, sir. Q. And so it was just you and your mom for a while, I guess; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And when did you leave home? A. I left home probably 17. Q. Okay. And is your mom still living, by the way?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission trip? A. The Ukraine. Q. Wow. And when was the last time he was home? A. December. He left in January, the beginning of January. Q. Okay. And your youngest son, how long has he been in the Marine Corps? A. Since September, 2010.	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? A. Yes, sir. Q. And so it was just you and your mom for a while, I guess; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And when did you leave home? A. I left home probably 17. Q. Okay. And is your mom still living, by the way? A. No, sir.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission trip? A. The Ukraine. Q. Wow. And when was the last time he was home? A. December. He left in January, the beginning of January. Q. Okay. And your youngest son, how long has he been in the Marine Corps? A. Since September, 2010. Q. Okay. And where is he stationed currently? 	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? A. Yes, sir. Q. And so it was just you and your mom for a while, I guess; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And when did you leave home? A. I left home probably 17. Q. Okay. And is your mom still living, by the way? A. No, sir. Q. And when did she pass?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission trip? A. The Ukraine. Q. Wow. And when was the last time he was home? A. December. He left in January, the beginning of January. Q. Okay. And your youngest son, how long has he been in the Marine Corps? A. Since September, 2010. Q. Okay. And where is he stationed currently? A. Maryland. 	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? A. Yes, sir. Q. And so it was just you and your mom for a while, I guess; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And when did you leave home? A. I left home probably 17. Q. Okay. And is your mom still living, by the way? A. No, sir. Q. And when did she pass? A. 1995.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission trip? A. The Ukraine. Q. Wow. And when was the last time he was home? A. December. He left in January, the beginning of January. Q. Okay. And your youngest son, how long has he been in the Marine Corps? A. Since September, 2010. Q. Okay. And where is he stationed currently? A. Maryland. Q. Maryland?	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? A. Yes, sir. Q. And so it was just you and your mom for a while, I guess; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And when did you leave home? A. I left home probably 17. Q. Okay. And is your mom still living, by the way? A. No, sir. Q. And when did she pass? A. 1995. Q. Okay. And I saw that you listed her as the most	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission trip? A. The Ukraine. Q. Wow. And when was the last time he was home? A. December. He left in January, the beginning of January. Q. Okay. And your youngest son, how long has he been in the Marine Corps? A. Since September, 2010. Q. Okay. And where is he stationed currently? A. Maryland. Q. Maryland? A. Yes. 	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? A. Yes, sir. Q. And so it was just you and your mom for a while, I guess; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And when did you leave home? A. I left home probably 17. Q. Okay. And is your mom still living, by the way? A. No, sir. Q. And when did she pass? A. 1995. Q. Okay. And I saw that you listed her as the most influential person in your life.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission trip? A. The Ukraine. Q. Wow. And when was the last time he was home? A. December. He left in January, the beginning of January. Q. Okay. And your youngest son, how long has he been in the Marine Corps? A. Since September, 2010. Q. Okay. And where is he stationed currently? A. Maryland. Q. Maryland? A. Yes. Q. What was the last time you had a chance to visit	92
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Good. Q. Good. Brothers, sisters? A. No, only child. Q. You're the only child. Okay. And your parents were together at a young age or not? A. They were together in their twenties. They divorced when I was 3. Q. Okay. A. So. Q. So your mom raised you alone? A. Yes, sir. Q. And so it was just you and your mom for a while, I guess; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And when did you leave home? A. I left home probably 17. Q. Okay. And is your mom still living, by the way? A. No, sir. Q. And when did she pass? A. 1995. Q. Okay. And I saw that you listed her as the most influential person in your life. A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Um, does that mean when he's gonna graduate? Q. Uh, yeah, kind of, sort of. A. I don't know college, so. Q. Is he first year or has he been there a while? A. This is his second year. Q. Second year. A. Because he left to go on a mission and then he went back, so. Q. That's great. Where did he go on his mission trip? A. The Ukraine. Q. Wow. And when was the last time he was home? A. December. He left in January, the beginning of January. Q. Okay. And your youngest son, how long has he been in the Marine Corps? A. Since September, 2010. Q. Okay. And where is he stationed currently? A. Maryland. Q. Maryland? A. Yes. Q. What was the last time you had a chance to visit with him? A. He was home in on December 17th, he got 	92

Case 3:14-cv-04556-KE Document 2428 H5 Ned 98/02/16 FF Rage 27/01/66 Page ID 5161 95 just -- he sleeps a lot. His language is slurred like 1 Q. Oh, good. he's drunk, you know, you can't understand him. I'm not 2 A. So. around him that much. His brother, which has now passed 3 Q. So you had the both boys home during the away, also had a drug and alcohol problem, but he also Christmas holiday? 4 was on medication for -- I forget what you call it, but 5 A. Yes. It was a blessing. he heard the voices in his head and --6 Q. Okay. Good. You indicated in your 7 Q. Okay. 7 questionnaire, and I want to move to some of that 8 A. -- things like that. And then he would take -sensitive area I made reference to earlier, that take the medicine with the alcohol and drugs, and he was alcoholism in your family caused a lot of problems and 9 just -- I don't know how to explain it, but out there. 10 10 disruptions. 11 11 Q. Out there? A. Yes. 12 A. You know, he didn't even know what he was doing 12 Q. With your grandparents and cousins, et cetera. Can you give me a little more information about that, 13 half the time. 13 Q. And did that contribute to his death as well? 14 Ms. Nichols? 14 A. Well, I don't know much about my grandparents. 15 A. Yes. 15 16 I do know that my grandfather was an alcoholic. My -- I 16 Q. How old was he when he passed? 17 don't know much about them, but like my cousins, which is A. 22. 18 Q. Oh. And how long ago was that? present day, they have a drug and alcohol problem. 18 A. Four years ago. He fell asleep with a 19 19 Q. Okay. 20 A. And they continue to get in fights and the cigarette. 20 police are called for domestic violence, and he has a 21 Q. Oh. And burned the house down or something? 21 22 hard time holding a job and things like that. A. Yes. 23 Q. Sorry. You, knowing that your family members Q. Now, where do they live? 23 24 to that extent have gone through these problems, I see 24 A. They live in Arlington. that people also describe you, Ms. Nichols, as being a Q. In Arlington. To your knowledge, did any of 96 94 very caring and giving person. I read that as based upon 1 them receive any type of counseling or treatment for your life experiences, that you've gone through a lot, 2 their problem? seen a lot, you can understand people who are in 3 A. No. different situations. Am I looking at that correctly? 4 Q. They did not, as far as you know? A. Yes, sir, I believe so. 5 A. As far as I know, no, sir. 5 Q. Okay. The next issue you referenced was 6 Q. Whether it's good or bad, you can always look to 6 7 find the other side of the coin, so to speak, to see what 7 methamphetamine and pain pills. led people to do those things? 8 8 A. Yes. 9 9 A. Yes. Q. As also being a disruptive force in your Q. Can you tell me a little bit more about that? Is 10 10 family. that a good explanation for that? 11 A. Yes. 12 Q. Can you tell us a little bit more about that, 12 A. Yes, I believe so. Q. Okay. One of the things you've told us in the 13 13 please. questionnaire, that when we asked you to list the 14 A. Well, that's my cousins. purposes of people of the criminal justice system in Q. Your cousin. Okay. The same one you were enforcing the laws and punishing people who are accused 16 talking about before? of those laws, victim of those laws, that rehabilitation 17 A. Yes. is number one for you? 18 Q. Okay. So he had kind of a double whammy, the 18 19 alcoholism and meth and pain pills; is that right? A. Yes. 19 20 Q. Tell me why you say that. 20 A. Yes, yes. 21 A. Because I believe that some people with the Q. Did he act differently when he was under the 21 22 proper help and if they have -- if they have the "want 22 influence of those substances? 23 to" --23 A. Yes. 24 Q. Uh-huh. 24 Q. In what way? A. -- to get better and become better, I believe 25 25 A. From what I've seen when I'm around him, he

that that can make a big difference.

- Q. In fact, your answer, you first said, as I recall, if they have the right help and they want to and they can overcome their difficulties?
 - A. Yes.

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

13

14

15

18

21

1

3

4

5

7

10

11

12

13

14

16

22

24

25

- Q. Is that right? And I want to take it in two parts. Okay. You first referenced the right help. And, obviously, I take that to mean, well, if under the right circumstances, they have the right, perhaps, support system, therapists, counselors, people to help them guide them in a certain way, that being the right help, and 12 then number two, if they have that "want to" in them after receiving that right help, then that change can happen?
 - A. Yes.
- Q. Is that a fair statement? 16
- 17 A. Yes.
- Q. And it's important to you, I guess, that that 19 person receive the right help when they have fallen down, 20 fallen short; is that right?
 - A. Yes.
- 22 Q. You indicated as well that with regard to the mental health professionals, we asked you your opinion 23 24 about people who have those type of experiences and 25 degrees and what have you to come into court and give

testimony about what they have found, evaluated and perhaps even recommend; that those are the type of people who can look and find things other people may not find?

- A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. Is that -- am I saying that correctly?
- 6 A. Yes.
 - Q. As far as knowing people perhaps who have received that type of professional help, whether it's licensed professional counselor or some type of psychiatrist or psychologist or, you know, some type of treatment, I guess is what I'm asking; have you known people to have gone through that and receive help that wav?
 - A. Yes.
- 15 Q. And were these family members as well?
 - A. No. friends.
- 17 Q. Just friends?
- 18 A. Yes.
- Q. And at what age, if you recall, Ms. Nichols, 19 20 that they receive that help to enable them to help turn 21 their life around?
- A. Different stages. Some from my younger days. 23 And I've seen a lot turn around through my church counseling as old as 40 and 50, so it just differs.
 - Q. Now, you go to the Cowboy Church, too; is that

right?

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

22

23

24

25

2

3

4

5

6

9

10

14

15

16

17

18

19

22

23

24

25

98

- A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. You're about the fifth or sixth person that we've talked to who attend one of the Cowboy Churches in the area. Where is yours located?
 - A. On 917 in Alvarado.
- Q. Okay. Is that a pretty big one or is that a small --.
- A. It's a small one.
- Q. And are you active in the church as far as doing those type of things, reaching out to people who may have some problems in their life and trying to overcome certain obstacles?
 - A. No. sir.
- 15 Q. Okay. I didn't -- when you said that before, 16 I didn't know if your church had some type of outreach 17 program to do that.
- 18 A. They do, but I'm not involved in it.
- 19 Q. Okay. You said that you try, and I think you underlined that word "try", to live your life according 20 21 to God's word and the Bible?
 - A. Yes, sir.
 - Q. Do you remember saying that?
 - A. Yes, sir.
 - Q. And when I looked at that, you know, it strikes

me as your recognition that we all fall short --

- A. Yes.
- Q. -- of God's ways and what God wills for us to do. And is that how you see that as well?
 - A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And we can try our best to meet that goal, if you will, that's set forth in the scriptures, but we're all sinners and oftentimes we fall short of that; is that right?
- 11 Q. Your sons, when -- let me ask you this question. When is it that a mother has a responsibility to a child? 12 13 When does that begin?
 - A. At the moment of conception.
 - Q. Conception. And why do you say that?
 - A. Because that's your child and you have made actions to bring this child into the world, and your responsibility is to take care of them, try to raise them right, and do right by them.
- 20 Q. Okay. And you, obviously, have done a good job 21 with your sons.
 - A. Thank you.
 - Q. That you're very proud of. Have you known other mothers to have not followed that concept?
 - A. Oh, yes, sir.

100

Case 3:14-cv-04556, K. Document 24, 28, Hilled 08/02/16 FRASH 29/01/66 Page ID 5163

101

Q. And what happens in that situation, from your own observation?

A. The children get hurt and they have problems, like behavioral problems in school, and they just act out, most of the time, not all of them, but most of the time.

- Q. And you think that's one of the reasons for it is because of the mother failing in -- to prepare and to take care of the child in the way you've explained?
 - A. The parents in general.
- Q. The parents in general?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.

1

2

3

4

6

7

8

9

10

11

17

18

21

1

2

4

5

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

17

19

20

21

22

23

24 25

13 Q. As your young boy -- as your boys were younger, 14 at the child age and moving up to adolescents, did you have any particular rules, so to speak, in your household 15 to help guide them in the right direction? Because 16 you've done a excellent job, I see. Did you have any particular rules that you enforce in your home?

- 19 A. Just respect, and I tried to keep them in 20 church.
 - Q. Okay.
- 22 A. And I've showed them what can happen.
- 23 Q. Okay.
- 24 A. You know, if you choose to do this, then this, because I've had plenty of examples. 25

Q. Okay.

- A. You know, if you choose to do this, then this.
- 3 Q. Can happen?
 - A. Can happen.
 - Q. I want to go back to that first word you referenced, "respect". I guess people can look at it a different way. You can restrict its interpretation or also expand it. When I think of teaching your sons respect, respect for other people, respect for other people's property, for instance, they don't take it, respect for life in general?
 - A. Yes. sir.
 - Q. Is that what you're talking about?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. Do you think that's very important?
- 16 A. Yes, sir, I do.
 - Q. And if that type of respect lesson is not taught in the home at a young age, do you think that can be a problem for a child growing up?
 - A. Yes. I believe children live what they learn.
 - Q. Okay. Your Marine son, is he gonna make a career out of it or does he know yet?
 - A. He says no. He's expecting his first baby, and, of course, he's away from his wife and stuff, so right now he says he wants out, but I'm kind of waiting to

see.

1

2

3

5

7

10

11

16

24

3

5

6

7

8

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

23

24

25

102

Q. Okay. And your son at BYU, was his major a business major?

- A. Marketing.
 - Q. Marketing. Okay. Good. Is he married as well?
- 6

Q. The Prosecutor talked to you about some aspect of our law. I want go over that briefly with you,

Ms. Nichols. Remember when we talked about that burden of proof beyond a reasonable doubt?

- A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. One of the things I see from your questionnaire 13 is your concern about people who are -- have been found innocent after they've been convicted of a crime. You 15 made reference to that. Do you remember that?
 - A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Something you saw, heard about in the news over 18 the last few year; is that correct?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. And I took from that, that you were concerned 21 about people who had been convicted before under maybe a 22 similar standard and then later on they found out to be 23 innocent. Is that a fair assessment of that?
 - A. Uh, yes. I know that I was thinking, you know, back in the day before the DNA and all that, we do have

1 a lot of people that were wrongly convicted from like 2 eyewitnesses.

Q. Okay.

- A. You know, and things like that, so that's what I was referring to.
- Q. And you said eyewitnesses and you also said that people they see something but misinterpret what they see?
 - A. Yes.
- Q. Right. So that's an issue for you as well when you look at those wrongful convictions; is that right?
 - A. Yes.
- Q. Well, that burden of proof of beyond a reasonable doubt is; in fact, the highest burden in our law. Now, just because it's used in a traffic ticket case, that doesn't diminish it at all. It's still the highest. Okay. We have what's called "reasonable suspicion", the very lowest, which police officers use when they make their investigative stops for traffic or whatever.

We have "probable cause", the same standard the Grand Jury has to return an indictment on. Okay. 22 Then after that, we go into court with a "preponderance of the evidence" standard, which is used in civil cases, not a criminal case. And civil cases are ones where people sue each other over monetary damages, property

104

laws, things of that nature, car wrecks, the greater weight and degree of credibility evidence.

And the next level above that is what's called "clear and convincing evidence". That is defined in our law as the trier of fact having a firm belief or conviction in the truth of the matter asserted. In other words, has to be a firm belief or conviction in order to find that standard to be clear and convincing.

The highest standard is above that, "beyond a reasonable doubt". It's more than a firm belief or conviction. So you can see how high it is. And some people, because it's not defined in our law, may think that that level of proof is met somehow at a different level than others. But you see how that level of proof is so high and has to be so persuasive and convincing that you have to be convinced beyond any and all reasonable doubts of the elements of the crime alleged. You follow me?

A. Yes.

2

3

4

6

7

9

10

11

12

13

15

16

17

18

19

20

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8 9

10

11

14

16

17

18

19

21

23

24

- Q. You put that high standard that the law requires 21 in the burden of proof of beyond a reasonable doubt and apply it in a case, and especially in a capital murder case where potentially life or death is involved. Would you be able to do that, ma'am?
 - A. Yes, sir.
 - Q. You told us in your questionnaire that you thought that a convicted murderer's character and background is relevant in punishment, that that's something that you would look at and consider. Do you remember answering that?
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. Tell me what you meant by that.
 - A. Well, like if you grow up with violent, abusive parents, that's really kind of all you know.
 - Q. Uh-huh.
- A. You know, and um, so I think that does play a 12 role if you've never had a chance to have anything else 13 and that's all you've been accustomed to as growing up.
- Q. Okay. And that's something that you would look 15 at in making that, of course, important judgment as to punishment?
 - A. Yes.
- Q. And that Special Issue No. 3, I want to show it to you, not here, but here. If you can direct your 20 attention over here real quickly, Ms. Nichols.

As you know, before you get to this 22 question, you would have answered Question 1 and 2 "yes", whether the person is a future danger, whether the person intended to kill, actually killed or anticipated that a 25 life would be taken. Here, you're asked to and required

to under the law, to take into consideration all the

- evidence of the crime, including the circumstance of the 3
- offense, the Defendant's character and background. These are some of the things we just talked about. And that's
- something that will be important to you to look at is 5 6 what you're telling me; is that right?
- 7 A. Yes.

8

9

10 11

12

14

15

16 17

18

19

21

2

3

6

7

8

9

10

11

16

18

19

22 23

24

25

106

- Q. And that's something obviously that you can and would consider before you would answer this question either "yes" or "no"?
 - A. Yes, sir.
- Q. All right. If the Jury returned a verdict of 13 guilty, if the Jury said "yes, he's a future danger", "yes, he killed, intended to kill or anticipated that death would result", and "no, no sufficient mitigating circumstance", then a death sentence is imposed.

And what that means, Ms. Nichols, is that person would be taken down to Huntsville, put on Death Row, and eventually, because you know in Texas death is 20 a -- sentence is a reality. It's carried out.

- A. Yes.
- 22 Q. It may take a while, but it's carried out. 23 Eventually the person is taken to the death chamber, 24 strapped to a gurney, and chemicals are injected into 25 his veins until he dies. Then the family is called to

come pick up the body to take him.

The alternative to that is a life without parole sentence, where the person literally would die in a prison. There is no parole. Everyone in here agrees that that's the law and that's what would bet carried out.

- Q. What I want to ask you in that, when you look at both of those choices, which to you is worse?
 - A. Probably life.
- Q. And why do you say that?
- A. Because you're just sitting behind bars with 12 very mean people. I know it's not a very nice place. 13 14 And to me, that would just be the ultimate worst, to 15 just be locked up and know you're never getting out.
 - Q. Some people have described it as a living hell.
- 17 A. Yes.
 - Q. How would you describe it?
 - A. The same way.
- 20 Q. Same way?
- 21 A. It would be for me.
 - Q. You visited your ex-husband and father in jail?
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. And was it prison as well that you visited them or just in the jail?

108

Case 3:14-cv-045564 E Document 2428 H Filed 98/02/16 F Page 31/ of 66 Page ID 5165 111 doing research. A. Just jail. Q. So you know that's a difference between jail and 2 VENIREPERSON: Okay. 2 3 THE COURT: We'll see you Monday morning, 3 a Texas prison? 10:00. Okay. Thank you, ma'am. Thanks for coming in A. Yes. 4 5 early, too. Q. Have any questions of me? 6 (Venireperson Nichols not present.) 6 A. No. sir. 7 (Off the record.) MR. HEISKELL: Okay. Ms. Nichols, thank you 7 8 MR. HEISKELL: I think we need to go on the so much for sharing with me. Thank you so much for 8 record. We have -- we have 49 Jurors currently opening up, and we really appreciate it. 9 qualified. And both the State and the Defense feels that 10 VENIREPERSON: Thank you. that is sufficient for us to exercise our peremptories on 11 MR. HEISKELL: You're welcome. 11 12 Monday. And it is Friday afternoon, five weeks of this, THE COURT: Thank you, ma'am. If you'll step 12 13 and -outside for just a minute. 13 (Venireperson Nichols not present.) THE COURT: Okay. 14 14 15 MR. HEISKELL: I think we're both in THE COURT: State have any challenges? 15 agreement, if I'm correct in my statement. We have --16 MS. JACK: No, Your Honor. 16 MS. JACK: That's correct, Your Honor. 17 17 THE COURT: Defense have any? MR. HEISKELL: -- more than enough to 18 MR. HEISKELL: No, Your Honor. 18 THE COURT: Why don't you ask her to come 19 proceed. 19 20 THE COURT: I agree. Let's do one thing. 20 back in. 21 Let's talk to Mr. Vogel. He was in McKinney. We made 21 (Venireperson Nichols present.) 22 him come from there. He had to take a truck by. Let's THE COURT: Ms. Nichols, come on up. I'm 22 23 get him to come in and say he doesn't want to miss work. gonna talk to you for just a minute. You're not on the 23 MR. HEISKELL: Okay. That's fine. Jury yet, but you are on the panel the Jury is gonna be 24 25 MS. JACK: That's fine, Judge. 25 selected from. You're gonna have to come back at 10:00 112 110 THE COURT: Do y'all mind doing that? Monday morning, this coming Monday. At that point, 1 2 MR. HEISKELL: That's fine, so he won't be you'll either be told you're on the Jury or you'll be 2 3 upset. released, one or the two. If you're on the Jury, I will 3 tell you trial is -- you've got a week before trial 4 (Off the record.) 4 5 starts, but you do have to be here Monday. This is so (Venireperson Vogel present.) 5 THE COURT: Mr. Vogel, come on up. If late, you're not gonna get anything in the mail saying 7 you'll raise your right hand. 7 you need to be here Monday, so. 8 (Juror oath.) VENIREPERSON: Okay. 8 9 THE COURT: Okay. I'm gonna ask you some THE COURT: That's why I'm telling you now. 9 10 questions here. We've reviewed your questionnaire. VENIREPERSON: Okay. So Monday at 10:00? 10 THE COURT: Monday at 10:00. And that won't 11 VENIREPERSON: Okay. 11 THE COURT: And would you state your name. 12 take long. That will take an hour, maybe two hours at 12 13 VENIREPERSON: Gary Vogel. 13 the most, but it won't take long. THE COURT: Mr. Vogel, you said -- first VENIREPERSON: Okay. 14 14 off, we apologize making you -- you were in McKinney, I THE COURT: Then you'll know. You'll either 15 16 understand. be released or be on the Jury at that point. 16 17 VENIREPERSON: Yes, sir. 17 VENIREPERSON: Okay. 18 THE COURT: Okay. We apologize making you 18 THE COURT: This lady is gonna take a do this. We have to do this thing in a certain order is 19 picture of you. We're doing that because we've talked to 19 so many people, our minds are mush at this point. 20 the problem we have. 20 21 VENIREPERSON: Okay. 21 In the meantime, when you go home, don't ask 22 THE COURT: But you put on your anybody about the case. Don't talk to anybody about it. 22 23 questionnaire that you really need to work for three If it's on TV or on -- in the newspaper, don't look at 23 weeks instead of not get paid for three weeks. 24 it, don't listen. Don't let anybody tell you what was 25 VENIREPERSON: Say that again. 25 said. Whatever you do, don't get on the Internet, start

4,28,45iled 08/02/16 FRAGE 32/01/66 PageID 5166 Case 3:14-cv-04556-K, Documen 115 MS. JACK: Thank you. THE COURT: You've indicated on your 1 MR. WESTFALL: Thank you. 2 questionnaire that you need to work. 2 (Venireperson Clanton excused.) 3 VENIREPERSON: Yes, sir. 3 (Court adjourned.) THE COURT: If you were sequestered in a 4 hotel for three weeks, would that have a detrimental 5 6 affect on your life? VENIREPERSON: Well, it would -- I've 7 7 made previous engagements and stuff like that to, you 8 8 know, soccer team, two soccer teams and work and stuff 9 9 10 like that, I mean, I --10 11 THE COURT: Okay. So you've got some 11 things to do, plus you would be missing three weeks of 12 12 13 13 work? 14 VENIREPERSON: Yes, sir. 14 15 THE COURT: Would you be mad at us if we 15 16 16 let you go? 17 VENIREPERSON: No. 17 18 THE COURT: Even after making you come all 18 19 the way from McKinney to be here to say "let go"? 19 20 VENIREPERSON: No. 20 21 21 THE COURT: Okay. We're gonna let you go. 22 VENIREPERSON: Thank you, sir. 22 THE COURT: We apologize to you making you 23 23 24 24 drive. 25 25 (Venireperson Vogel excused.) 114 (Off the record.) 1 (Venireperson Clanton present.) 2 THE COURT: Come on up. Are you Mr. Clanton, 3 4 right? VENIREPERSON: Yes, sir. 5 THE COURT: Mr. Clanton, I've got good news 6 for you. We've finished. 7 VENIREPERSON: Oh, okay. 8 THE COURT: I wanted you to come -- you came 9 10 early. VENIREPERSON: Yes, sir. 11 THE COURT: We appreciate it. The reason 12 we're finished is because the last lady qualified. 13 VENIREPERSON: Okay. 14 THE COURT: So when she did, it -- we can --15 we're at a point where we would not reach you if you 16 17 qualified. VENIREPERSON: Okay. 18 THE COURT: But I wanted to thank you for 19 coming, because if she had not qualified, you would be 20 sitting there now being questioned. So thanks very much. 21 VENIREPERSON: Thank you. 22 THE COURT: And we're sorry we had to alert 23 you like this. We had to have one more. 24

VENIREPERSON: All right. Thank you.

```
THE STATE OF TEXAS )
   COUNTY OF JOHNSON
                 I, Pamela K. Waits, Official Court Reporter
 3
   in and for the 413th District Court of Johnson County,
   State of Texas, do hereby certify that the above and
   foregoing contains a true and correct transcription of all
   portions of evidence and other proceedings requested in
   writing by counsel for the parties to be included in the
   volume of the Reporter's Record, in the above-styled and
  numbered cause, all of which occurred in open court or in
10
   chambers and were reported by me.
11
                 I further certify that this Reporter's Record
12
   of the proceedings truly and correctly reflects the
13
   exhibits, if any, admitted by the respective parties.
14
                WITNESS MY OFFICIAL HAND this the 3/ day
15
           OCEM/PL 2012.
16
17
18
                     Pamela X. Waits, Texas CSR #4991
                     Expiration Date:
                                        12/31/13
19
                     Official Court Reporter
                     413th Judicial District
20
                     Johnson County, Texas
                     204 S. Buffalo Avenue
21
                     Cleburne, Texas 76033
                      (817) 556-6041
22
23
24
25
```

-					
1	REPORTER'S RECORD				
2	VOLUME 36 OF 75 VOLUMES				
3	TRIAL COURT CAUSE NO. F45059				
4	COURT OF CRIMINAL APPEALS NO. AP-76,768				
5	STATE OF TEXAS) IN THE DISTRICT COURT				
6	VS.) JOHNSON COUNTY, TEXAS				
7	MARK ANTHONY SOLIZ) 413TH JUDICIAL DISTRICT				
8					
9					
10	JURY SELECTION				
11	(PEREMPTORY STRIKES)				
12					
13					
14	· ·				
15	On the 20th day of February, 2012, the				
16	following proceedings came on to be heard in the				
17	above-entitled and numbered cause before the Honorable				
18	Phillip Vick, Judge presiding, held in Cleburne, Johnson				
19	County, Texas:				
20	Proceedings reported by Machine Shorthand and				
21	Computer-Aided Transcription.				
22					
23	ORIGINAL				
24	UNIONAL				
25					

```
1
                     APPEARANCES
2 DALE HANNA
   SBOT NO. 08919500
3 LARRY CHAMBLESS
   SBOT NO. 04086320
4 MARTIN STRAHAN
   SBOT NO. 00797765
5 District Attorney's Office
   Johnson County
6 204 S. Buffalo
   Cleburne, Texas 76033
7 (817) 556-6801
8 ELIZABETH CHRISTINA JACK
   SBOT NO. 10445200
9 Tarrant County District Attorney's Office
   401 W. Belknap Street
   Fort Worth, Texas 76102-1913
   817-884-1366
11
   ATTORNEYS FOR THE STATE OF TEXAS
12
13 MICHAEL P. HEISKELL
   SBOT NO. 09383700
   Johnson, Vaughn & Heiskell
14
   5601 Bridge Street
   Suite 220
15
   Fort Worth, Texas 76112-2305
16 817-457-2999
   GREGORY B. WESTFALL
   SBOT NO. 00788646
   Hill Gilstrap, P.C.
   1400 W. Abram Street
19
   Arlington, Texas 76013
   817-276-4931
20
   ATTORNEYS FOR DEFENDANT
21
22
23
24
25
```

		!	3
1	INDEX	1	
2	VOLUME 36	1	
3	JURY SELECTION	i.	·
4	FEBRUARY 20, 2012	PAGE	VOL.
5	Proceedings	4	36
6	Venireperson Jenkins excused	4	36
7	Venireperson Lybbert statement	6	36
8	Venireperson Conger discussion	7	36
9	Peremptory Strikes	8	36
10	Hearing re: Venireperson Buckley Nugent Court's Ruling		36
12	Peremptory Strikes continued	24	36
13	Jury Seated	26	36
14	Court Adjourned	28	36
15	Court Reporter's Certificate	29	36
16			
17			
18			
19			
20			
21			
22			
23			
24			
25			
ر ے			

PROCEEDING 2 (Defendant present.) THE COURT: On the record. We've got this 3 letter from Juror Number -- Juror Panel No. 2, and I think 4 everybody has read it. Says she's had recent surgery and 5 her doctor says she's unable to serve, with lots of words 6 7 in here saying things would happen to her if we make her serve. I propose to excuse her. Does anybody object to 9 it? 10 MS. JACK: No, Your Honor. I just want to put something further on the record, that she's in a wheel chair outside as well. 12 THE COURT: She's in a wheelchair and having 13 trouble getting around, we understand that, too. 15 Any objection from the Defense? 16 MR. HEISKELL: Well, reluctantly, Judge, in 17 light of her condition. 18 THE COURT: We'll put the doctor's things in as part of an exhibit. I'll just mark it Court's 19 20 Exhibit No. 1. 21 MR. HEISKELL: Okay. 22 THE COURT: Okay. Is there any problem with 23 excusing her now and telling her to go home? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir. 24 25 MR. HEISKELL: No. 5 THE COURT: Before we bring the Jury in? 1 2 MR. HEISKELL: That's fine. 3 THE COURT: I'd just soon not make her come in. She's evidently got a mad mother with her, too, so. 4 Okay. 5 6 (Off the record.) 7 (Venire Panel present.) 8 THE COURT: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen. First off, thank you for coming in. We -- I 9 understand a lot of you had to go through some personal 10 11 sacrifices to do it. We appreciate you being on time. 12 This is one of those deals we can't start till you're all 13 here, and you were on time. We appreciate that. What's gonna happen now, I'm gonna have 14 15 to -- we wanted to see, see y'all one more time before we 16 do finish this, so I'm gonna have to send y'all outside 17 for a few minutes. And when you come back in, you 18 wouldn't necessarily have to sit in any kind of order, then we'll call the names of the people that serve as 19 20 Jurors. So we thank you for coming. Don't leave. 21 22 You can go outside, but -- and this should take, I don't

know how long, 10 or 15 minutes maybe, or maybe a little

back in here. And then as we do that, most of you will be

longer, maybe a little less time, but we'll get you right

23

```
2
   the Jury will be excused after a little while.
3
              Okay. Thank you. If y'all will go outside,
   we'll try to get you back as soon as we can.
4
5
              (Venire panel not present.)
6
              (Off the record.)
7
              (Venireperson Lybbert present.)
8
              THE COURT: Why don't y'all have a seat.
9
   Okay. A potential juror has asked to talk to us.
10
              Your name, what is your name, sir?
11
              VENIREPERSON: Blair Lybbert.
12
              THE COURT: Mr. Lybbert, I'll let you say
   what you want to, but I'm not gonna let anybody question
13
   you after you get through with this, so make your
15
   statement.
16
              VENIREPERSON: One of the things that didn't
   come up and it just really wasn't in the forefront of my
17
   mind when I was interviewed last time, is that I did have
18
19
   a family member that was murdered by a young Hispanic
20
   man. That was seven years ago. And it just wasn't really
21
   in the forefront of my mind.
22
              My brother-in-law died February 8th, and I've
23
   been the last two weeks in El Paso with my sister who is
24
   69 years alone -- or 69 years old, and alone. And it --
25
   she's -- her husband is dead now, and I've been listening
1
   for -- I've been in El Paso for the last week, and been
   with her for almost two weeks and with her crying every
   night about, you know, "My husband is gone and my son
   is -- I lost my son and I lost my husband". And I think
   you should be aware of that.
6
              THE COURT: Okay. Thank you, sir.
7
              (Venireperson Lybbert not present.)
8
              THE COURT: Does that make a difference to
9
   anybody?
              MR. WESTFALL: No. Your Honor.
10
              THE COURT: Okay. We'll consider him part of
11
12
   the panel.
              THE SHERIFF: Your Honor, may I approach?
13
              THE COURT: Okay.
14
15
              (Pause in proceeding.)
              THE COURT: Okay. We have a letter from
16
17
   Joshua T. Smith, D.D.S.
18
              "To whom it may concern: Mary Conger is
   scheduled for dental surgery on February 23rd --" I think
19
20
   we knew that "-- including multiple extractions and
   smoothing of the jawbones, followed by the placement of a
22
   denture. Recovery time is expected to be one to two
   weeks, in addition to expected multiple visits to adjust
23
24
   the fit of her new denture. I would ask that you consider
   this information in regards to Ms. Conger's jury duty
25
```

excused for the rest of the day and the others that are on

Case 3:14-cv-04556-K. Document 24-28 H. Filed 98/02/16 F. Page 38 of 66 Page ID 5172 10 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Kirkham. 1 summons." 1 MR. WESTFALL: Your Honor, Defense will Anybody want to consider this in regard -- we 2 2 knew the surgery. She told us that. I remember that. 3 strike George Kirkham. 3 THE COURT: Katricia Griffith. She acted like it wouldn't be a problem. 4 5 MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Ms. Griffith. MR. WESTFALL: I don't think she should be 5 6 THE COURT: Jo Poole. 6 released. Your Honor. 7 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Poole. 7 THE COURT: Okay. Good enough. Let's do MR. WESTFALL: Your Honor, Defense will it. Okay. I'll -- we'll go by -- I'll call the names. 8 (Pause in proceeding.) 9 strike Jo Ann Poole. 9 10 THE COURT: Okay. That's Defendant's fourth THE COURT: Everybody ready? Okay. 10 11 strike, right? Roger Collins, State -- does State have a 11 12 MR. WESTFALL: Yes. challenge to strike? 12 MS. JACK: Yes. 13 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Collins. 13 THE COURT: David Sanderford. 14 14 THE COURT: Okay. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Sanderford. 15 MR. WESTFALL: Your Honor, Defense accepts 15 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike 16 Roger Collins. 16 Mr. Sanderford, Your Honor. 17 THE COURT: Okay. He's a Juror. 17 THE COURT: Defense's strike number five. Monica Jenkins has been excused. 18 18 19 Lee Click. Blair Lybbert. State accept Blair or have 19 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Click. 20 any challenges to Blair Lybbert? 20 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Click. 21 MR. STRAHAN: The State would use a challenge 21 22 THE COURT: Defense number six. 22 on Mr. Lybbert, or strike. 23 Clifford Hendrick. THE COURT: That's State's strike number 23 MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Mr. Hendrick. 24 24 one. THE COURT: State's number three. 25 Okay. Robert Yubeta, State have any strike 25 9 11 1 Beverly Sherman. to Robert Yubeta? 2 MR. STRAHAN: State strikes Ms. Sherman. 2 MR. STRAHAN: No, we accept Mr. Yubeta. THE COURT: State's number four. 3 3 THE COURT: Defense? Jimmye Cook. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept Mr. Yubeta, Your 4 4 MR. STRAHAN: We accept Mr. Cook. 5 5 Honor. MR. WESTFALL: Your Honor, Defense will 6 THE COURT: Okay. He's Juror No. 2. 6 7 strike Mr. Cook. 7 Diania -- Diania Rogers, does State strike MS. JACK: Judge, may we take a break for a 8 Diania Rogers? 8 few minutes? May we take a break for a few minutes? 9 MR. STRAHAN: We accept Ms. Rogers. 9 10 THE COURT: Okay. That's Defense number MR. WESTFALL: Your Honor, we'll accept 10 11 seven. Ms. Rogers. 11 12 (Recess taken.) 12 THE COURT: Juror No. 3. THE COURT: Okay. Are we ready to proceed? 13 Cory McKinney, State strike Cory McKinney? 13 I think we've gotten to Marie Bennett. Marie Bennett. MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, we accept 14 MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Ms. Bennett. 15 Mr. McKinney. 15 THE COURT: That's State's number four. 16 THE COURT: Defense? 16 17 MS. JACK: Five. 17 MR. WESTFALL: Your Honor, we'll strike Cory 18 MR. CHAMBLESS: Five. 18 McKinney. 19 THE COURT: Five, right. THE COURT: Okay. Defense' strike number 19 20 Otto Keubler 20 one. MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Mr. Keubler. 21 21 Rick Dalby. 22 THE COURT: Number six. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Dalby. 22 23 Elizabeth Hunter. MR. WESTFALL: Your Honor, the Defense will 23 24 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Hunter. 24 strike Mr. Dalby. 25 MR. WESTFALL: What did you say? 25 THE COURT: George Kirkham.

MR. WESTFALL: Defense accepts Ms. Hunter. MR. WESTFALL: Defense accepts Ms. Hunter. THE COURT: Okay. That's Juror number		
also. THE COURT: Okay. That's Juror number		
THE COURT: Okay, That's Juror number— MS, JACK: 4 THE COURT: State's number nine. THE COURT: Writiam Woolf. MR, STRAHAN: State will strike Ms. Roberson. THE COURT: Writiam Woolf. MR, STRAHAN: State occepts Mr. Woolf. MR, WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Woolf. MR, WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Woolf. MR, WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Woolf. MR, WESTFALL: Defense number eight. MS, JACK: Yes. THE COURT: That's Defense number eight. MS, JACK: Yes. THE COURT: Writiam Woolf. MR, WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Woolf. MR, WESTFALL: De you need a time-out? MR, WESTFALL: Do you need a time-out? MR, WESTFALL: Op you need a time-		
5 MS. JACK: 4. 6 THE COURT: 4. 7 Sarah Roberson. 8 MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Ms. Roberson. 9 THE COURT: William Woolf. 10 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Woolf. 11 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Woolf. 12 Your Honor. 13 THE COURT: That's Defense number eight. 14 MS. JACK: Yes. 15 THE COURT: That's Defense number eight. 16 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Buckner. 17 MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike Mr. Woolf. 18 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Buckner. 19 THE COURT: Harold Buckner. 16 MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike 17 MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike 18 Mr. Buckner. 19 THE COURT: Defense nine. 19 THE COURT: Defense nine. 19 THE COURT: Defense will accept Mr. Woort Honor. 20 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. 21 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. 22 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Westfall: Order will strike Mr. Collins 23 Mr. Hatch. 24 THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. 25 Carolyn Strom. 26 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Harlburt. 27 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Westfall: Defense will strike Mr. Collins 28 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 29 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 29 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 20 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 21 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 22 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 23 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 24 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Underwood. 25 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 26 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Underwood as well. 27 MR. WESTFALL: I befense will strike Phillip 39 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hurburt. 39 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. 30 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. 31 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike Mr. Collins MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike Mr. Collins MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will accept Mr. Underwood as well. 39 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. 30 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. 31 MR. Defense number 13. 31 Shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. 31 Shocked that I		
THE COURT: 4. Sarah Roberson. MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Ms. Roberson. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Woolf. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Woolf. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Westfall: No, no, we're fine. MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike MR. Buckner. MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike MR. Buckner. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense Will accept Mr. Ward.	1.	
7 Sarah Roberson. 8 MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Ms. Roberson. 9 THE COURT: William Woolf. 10 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Woolf. 11 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Woolf. 12 Your Honor. 13 THE COURT: That's Defense number eight. 14 MS. JACK: Yes. 15 THE COURT: Harold Buckner. 16 MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike 17 MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike 18 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Buckner. 19 THE COURT: Defense nine. 20 Thomas Hatch. 21 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. 22 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. 23 MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Mr. Collins. 24 THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. 25 Carolyn Strom. 26 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Huriburt. 27 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Huriburt. 28 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Huriburt. 29 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Huriburt. 20 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Huriburt. 21 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Huriburt. 22 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Huriburt. 23 MR. Strom, Your Honor. 24 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 25 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike 26 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 27 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike 28 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 39 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 30 MR. Strom, Your Honor. 31 THE COURT: Juror No. 6. 31 Phillip Huriburt. 32 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Huriburt. 33 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Huriburt. 34 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 36 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 37 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 38 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 39 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 40 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 41 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 41 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 42 Jackey Or Jackey Underwood. 43 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 44 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 45 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 46 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 47 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 48 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 49 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 40 MR.		
MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Ms. Roberson. THE COURT: William Woolf. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Woolf. MR. WESTFALL: Defense mumber eight. MS. JACK: Yes. THE COURT: Harold Buckner. MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike MR. Buckner. MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike MR. Buckner. MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike MR. Strom, Your Honor. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Martin. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip MR. WESTFALL: Indigne yall were frankly MR. WESTFALL: Ifmagine yall were frankly MR. WESTFALL: Indigne yall were frankly MR. WESTFALL: Indigne yall were frankly MR. WESTFALL: Defense number 13. Debbie Perkins.		
THE COURT: William Woolf. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Woolf. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Woolf. THE COURT: That's Defense number eight. MS. JACK: Call the time-out. MR. WESTFALL: Do you need a time-out? MR. MESTFALL: No, no, we're fine. THE COURT: Harold Buckner. MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike THE COURT: Defense will accept Mr. Ward. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. State will strike Mr. Collins THE COURT: Ha's Juror No. 8. Shelby Collins. THE COURT: State's number 10. Ricky Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Huds MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTF		
10 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Woolf. 11 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Woolf. 12 Your Honor. 13 THE COURT: That's Defense number eight. 14 MS. JACK: Yes. 15 THE COURT: Harold Buckner. 16 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Buckner. 17 MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike 18 Mr. Buckner. 19 THE COURT: Defense nine. 19 THE COURT: Barold Buckner. 18 Mr. Buckner. 19 THE COURT: Defense nine. 19 THE COURT: Defense nine. 20 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. 21 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 22 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 23 Mr. Hatch. 24 THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. 25 Carolyn Strom. 26 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 27 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 28 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 29 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 20 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Martin. 21 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 22 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 23 MR. Strom, Your Honor. 24 THE COURT: Juror No. 6. 25 Phillip Hurlburt. 26 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 27 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 28 Hurlburt. 29 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 30 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 31 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 32 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 33 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 44 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 45 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept 46 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Underwood. 47 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept Mr. Underwood as well. 48 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will accept Mr. Hudson. 49 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 50 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 51 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 52 MR. Underwood as well. 53 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will accept Mr. Hudson. 54 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. 55 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will accept Mr. Hudson. 56 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. 57 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will accept Mr. Hudson. 58 MR. WESTFALL: The		
11 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Woolf, 12 Your Honor. 13 THE COURT: That's Defense number eight. 14 MS. JACK: Yes. 15 THE COURT: Harold Buckner. 16 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Buckner. 17 MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike 18 Mr. Buckner. 19 THE COURT: Defense nine. 19 THE COURT: Defense nine. 20 Thomas Hatch. 21 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. 22 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. 23 MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Mr. Collins. 24 THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. 25 Carolyn Strom. 26 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 27 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 28 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 29 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 20 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 21 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 22 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 23 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 24 Ms. StrahAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 25 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 26 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 27 Ms. StrahAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 28 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 29 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 20 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 21 Ms. StrahAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 22 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 23 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 24 Ms. StrahAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 25 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 26 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 27 Ms. StrahAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 28 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 29 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 30 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 31 THE COURT: Defense nime. 32 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 33 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 34 THE COURT: Juror No. 6. 35 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 36 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 37 THE COURT: Defense will accept Mr. Underwood. 38 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 39 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 40 THE COURT: Defense will accept Mr. Hurlburt. 41 Mr. Underwood as well. 42 Jackey or Jackey Underwood. 43 Mr. Underwood as well. 44 THE COURT: Defense will accept Mr. Hurlburt. 45 Mr. Underwood as well. 46 Mr. Underwood as well. 47 THE COURT: Defense will accept Mr. Hurlburt. 48 Ms. StrahAN: State will accept Mr. Hurlburt. 49 Ms. StrahAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 50 Ms. StrahAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 51 THE COURT: Defense will accept Mr. Hurlburt. 52 Ms. StrahAN: State acc		
THE COURT: That's Defense number eight. THE COURT: That's Defense number eight. MR. MS JACK: Yes. THE COURT: Harold Buckner. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Buckner. MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Mr. Collins. THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. Carolyn Strom. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Martin, Your Honor. THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. Carolyn Strom. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Martin, Your Honor. THE COURT: Defense number 12. Jackey or Jackey Underwood. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Underwood. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. James Hudson. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. Debbie Perkins.		
THE COURT: That's Defense number eight. MS. JACK: Yes. THE COURT: Harold Buckner. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Buckner. MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike MR. Buckner. THE COURT: Defense will strike THE COURT: Defense will accept Mr. Vour Honor. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. Carolyn Strom. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Collins. THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. Carolyn Strom. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Collins. THE COURT: State's number 10. Ricky Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Collins. THE COURT: State's number 10. Ricky Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Collins. THE COURT: State's number 10. Ricky Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Martin, Your Honor. THE COURT: Defense will strike Mr. Martin, Your Honor. THE COURT: Defense number 12. Jackey or Jackey Underwood. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. Jarnes Hudson. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. James Hudson. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Mr. Collins. THE COURT: Defense number 12. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike Mr. Collins. THE COURT: Defense number 12. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept		
14 MS. JACK: Yes. 15 THE COURT: Harold Buckner. 16 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Buckner. 17 MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike 18 THE COURT: Defense nine. 19 THE COURT: Defense nine. 19 Thomas Hatch. 20 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. 21 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. 22 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 23 Mr. Hatch. 24 THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. 25 Carolyn Strom. 26 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 27 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 28 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 29 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 20 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 21 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 22 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 23 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 24 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 25 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 26 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 27 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 38 Hurlburt. 39 MR. STRAHAN: Judge, can we have just a couple more minutes, see how things have gone, so we can discuss, please. 30 MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. 30 MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. 30 MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. 31 MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. 32 MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt.		
THE COURT: Harold Buckner. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Buckner. MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike MR. Buckner. MR. Buckner. THE COURT: Defense nine. THE COURT: Defense nine. THE COURT: He's Juror No. 8. Shelby Collins. MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Mr. Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Martin, Your Honor. THE COURT: Defense number 12. Jackey or Jackey Underwood. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Underwood. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike Mr. Hudson. THE COURT: Defense number 13. Debbie Perkins.		
16 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Buckner. 17 MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike 18 Mr. Buckner. 19 THE COURT: Defense nine. 20 Thomas Hatch. 21 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 22 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. 23 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 24 THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. 25 Carolyn Strom. 26 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 27 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 28 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 29 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 20 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike 21 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike 22 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 23 MR. WESTFALL: Defense mumber 12. 24 MR. WESTFALL: Defense mumber 12. 25 Mr. Martin, Your Honor. 26 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 27 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 28 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 29 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 20 MR. WESTFALL: Defense mill accept 21 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 22 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 23 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 24 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 25 Mr. Underwood. 26 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 27 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 28 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 39 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept 30 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept 30 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept 30 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept 31 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 32 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 33 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 34 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 35 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 36 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 37 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 38 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 39 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 40 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 41 MR. Underwood. 42 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 41 MR. Underwood as well. 42 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 43 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 44 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defens		
17 MR. WESTFALL: And Defense will strike Mr. Buckner. 18 Mr. Buckner. 19 THE COURT: Defense nine. 20 Thomas Hatch. 21 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. 22 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 23 Mr. Hatch. 24 THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. 25 Carolyn Strom. 26 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 27 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 28 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 29 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 30 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 41 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 42 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 43 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 44 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 45 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 46 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 47 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 48 Hurlburt. 49 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 49 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 40 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept 41 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 41 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 42 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 43 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 44 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 45 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 46 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 47 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 48 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 49 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 50 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 51 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 52 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will accept 53 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 54 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 55 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 56 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 57 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 58 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 59 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 50 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 51 MR. WESTFALL		
Mr. Buckner. THE COURT: Defense nine. THE COURT: Defense nine. Thomas Hatch. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense mill strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense number 13. Debbie Perkins.	√ard,	
THE COURT: Defense nine. Thomas Hatch. Thomas Hatch. Thomas Hatch. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Hatch. THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. Carolyn Strom. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Ms. Strom, Your Honor. THE COURT: Juror No. 6. Phillip Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense number 13. Debbie Perkins.		
Thomas Hatch. Thomas Hatch. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. Hatch. THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. Carolyn Strom. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Martin. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike MR. MESTFALL: Defense will strike MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike MR. MESTFALL: Defense will strike MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State will accept MR. STRAHAN: State will accept MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense number 13. Debbie Perkins.		
21 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hatch. 22 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 23 Mr. Hatch. 24 THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. 25 Carolyn Strom. 1 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 26 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 27 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 28 Mr. Martin, Your Honor. 1 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 29 Mr. Martin, Your Honor. 10 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 30 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept 31 Mr. Underwood. 4 THE COURT: Juror No. 6. 5 Phillip Hurlburt. 6 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 6 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 7 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 8 Hurlburt. 9 MR. STRAHAN: Judge, can we have just a couple more minutes, see how things have gone, so we can discuss, please. 10 MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. 11 THE COURT: State's number 10. Ricky Martin. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Underwood as well. MR. Underwood as well. MR. Underwood as well. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense number 13. Debbie Perkins.		
MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Hatch. THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. Carolyn Strom. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Martin, Your Honor. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Martin, Your Honor. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Martin, Your Honor. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Underwood. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Underwood as well. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip MR. STRAHAN: Judge, can we have just a couple more minutes, see how things have gone, so we can discuss, please. MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: Defense number 13. Debbie Perkins.		
Mr. Hatch. THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. Carolyn Strom. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Martin. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Mr. Martin, Your Honor. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Ms. Strom, Your Honor. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Ms. Strom, Your Honor. THE COURT: Defense number 12. Jackey or Jackey Underwood. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Underwood. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State will accept MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State will accept MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: Defense number 13. Debbie Perkins.		
THE COURT: He's Juror No. 5. Carolyn Strom. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Ms. Strom, Your Honor. THE COURT: Defense number 12. Jackey or Jackey Underwood. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. STRAHAN: State will accept MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense number 13. MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly Stocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. Debbie Perkins.		
25 Carolyn Strom. 1 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 2 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 3 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 4 THE COURT: Juror No. 6. 5 Phillip Hurlburt. 6 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 6 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 7 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 8 Hurlburt. 9 MR. STRAHAN: Judge, can we have just a couple more minutes, see how things have gone, so we can discuss, please. 10 MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly 11 MR. Martin, Your Honor. 11 THE COURT: Defense number 12. 12 Jackey or Jackey Underwood. 13 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept 14 Mr. Underwood. 15 Mr. Underwood as well. 16 Mr. Underwood as well. 17 THE COURT: Juror No. 9. 18 James Hudson. 19 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. 10 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 11 Mr. Hudson. 12 THE COURT: Defense number 13. 13 Debbie Perkins.		
MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Ms. Strom, Your Honor. THE COURT: Defense number 12. Jackey or Jackey Underwood. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept MR. STRAHAN: State will accept MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense number 13. THE COURT: Defense number 13. Debbie Perkins.		
1 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Strom. 2 MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept 3 Ms. Strom, Your Honor. 4 THE COURT: Juror No. 6. 5 Phillip Hurlburt. 6 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 6 MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. 7 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 8 Hurlburt. 9 MR. STRAHAN: Judge, can we have just a couple more minutes, see how things have gone, so we can discuss, please. 10 MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly 11 Shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. 12 MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly 13 Debbie Perkins.		
MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Ms. Strom, Your Honor. THE COURT: Juror No. 6. Phillip Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: Judge, can we have just a couple more minutes, see how things have gone, so we can discuss, please. MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Underwood. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. James Hudson. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike Mr. Hudson. THE COURT: Defense number 13. Debbie Perkins.	,	15
Ms. Strom, Your Honor. THE COURT: Juror No. 6. Phillip Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Underwood. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. James Hudson. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. James Hudson. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike Mr. Underwood. Mr. Underwood. Mr. Underwood. Mr. Underwood. Mr. Underwood. Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike Mr. Hudson. THE COURT: Defense number 13. Debbie Perkins.		
THE COURT: Juror No. 6. Phillip Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: Judge, can we have just a couple more minutes, see how things have gone, so we can discuss, please. Mr. Underwood. MR. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike Mr. Underwood. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike Mr. Underwood. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. THE COURT: Defense mill strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. Underwood. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. THE COURT: Defense mill strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense mill strike MR. WESTFALL: The Defense mill strike MR. Debbie Perkins.		
Phillip Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accepted Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. James Hudson. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. WESTFALL: And the Defense will accept Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike MR. Defense will accept Mr. Hudson. THE COURT: Defense number 13. Debbie Perkins.		
MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. Hurlburt. MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: Judge, can we have just a couple more minutes, see how things have gone, so we can discuss, please. Mr. Underwood as well. THE COURT: Juror No. 9. James Hudson. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike Mr. Hudson. THE COURT: Defense number 13. Debbie Perkins.	4	
7 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike Phillip 7 Hurlburt. 9 MR. STRAHAN: Judge, can we have just a 10 couple more minutes, see how things have gone, so we can 11 discuss, please. 12 MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly 13 shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. 14 THE COURT: Juror No. 9. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. 16 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 17 Mr. Hudson. 17 THE COURT: Defense number 13. 18 Debbie Perkins.	∍pt	
Hurlburt. MR. STRAHAN: Judge, can we have just a couple more minutes, see how things have gone, so we can discuss, please. MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. B James Hudson. MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson. MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike Mr. Hudson. THE COURT: Defense number 13. Debbie Perkins.		
9 MR. STRAHAN: Judge, can we have just a 10 couple more minutes, see how things have gone, so we can 11 discuss, please. 12 MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly 13 shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. 19 MR. STRAHAN: State will accept Mr. Hudson 10 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 11 Mr. Hudson. 12 THE COURT: Defense number 13. 13 Debbie Perkins.		
10 couple more minutes, see how things have gone, so we can 11 discuss, please. 12 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 13 shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. 14 MR. WESTFALL: The Defense will strike 15 Mr. Hudson. 16 THE COURT: Defense number 13. 17 Debbie Perkins.		
discuss, please. 11 Mr. Hudson. 12 MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly 13 shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. 14 Mr. Hudson. 15 THE COURT: Defense number 13. 16 Debbie Perkins.	JII.	
12 MR. WESTFALL: I imagine y'all were frankly 13 shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. 14 THE COURT: Defense number 13. 15 Debbie Perkins.		
13 shocked that I struck Mr. Hurlburt. 13 Debbie Perkins.		
AA AM OTDALIAM. Distanciii seessa Desta	ne	
14 (Off the record.) 14 MR. STRÄHAN: State will accept Ms. Perki	115.	
15 (Recess taken.) 15 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike		
THE COURT: Okay. Margarita Sanderford. 16 Ms. Perkins, Your Honor.		
MR. STRAHAN: State accepts. 17 THE COURT: Defense number 14.		
MR. WESTFALL: Defense accepts. 18 John Weeden.		
THE COURT: Derek Kimes. 19 MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Mr. Weede		
MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Mr. Kimes. 20 THE COURT: State's number 11.	∍n.	
THE COURT: State's number eight, right?	∍n.	
MS. JACK: That's what I have, Judge. 22 MR. STRAHAN: State will strike Ms. Vest.	en.	
THE COURT: Gary Jordan. 23 THE COURT: Are we sure?	en.	
MR. STRAHAN: State accepts. 24 MR. STRAHAN: Yes.	en.	
25 MR. WESTFALL: Defense will strike 25 THE COURT: Curtis Coston.	en.	

22

23

24

25

2

10

11

12

13

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

17

talking about? That's --

MR. HEISKELL: That's Ira Buckley Nugent. THE COURT: Okay. Okay. I guess we need to do that right now.

MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir.

THE COURT: What number was she when we talked to her?

MR. HEISKELL: She was No. 126.

THE COURT: Okay.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I will begin by noting that Ms. Ira Buckley Nugent is of African-American ethnicity, in addition, she is a female. The State has exercised one of its peremptories as to Ms. Nugent, and we deem that under Article 35.261, that is race based, as well as under Batson v. Kentucky, gender based as well, so a combination of race and gender base with regard to these exercise of peremptory as to Ms. Nugent. And we're asking the Court to inquire as to whether there exists any race neutral grounds for the exercise of a peremptory on the part of the State.

THE COURT: Okay. State has the burden at this point.

MS. JACK: We deny specifically that this strike was made based upon her race. And I will point out to the Court just to remind the Court of this, at the conclusion when we challenged her for cause, that the court found on the record that this had nothing to do with race at the time we challenged her for cause.

The reasons that she was challenged for cause, specifically with regard to her questionnaire, number one, she initially checked "while she generally favored the death penalty", she went back and scratched it and then she indicated that she had no specific views about the death penalty; as well as the back page, page 25

In the course of her questioning, she indicated, number one, she did not want to be a part of a trial in which a death penalty was a possible punishment, and, in fact, she indicated in her questioning by the State that she would not participate and ever vote in such a way that a death penalty would be returned. She had a hesitation about a non-killer getting the death penalty, and then, in fact, she said that she could not return a death penalty against someone who was not the actual

this was her father's passing, and that -- that losing him as she did and that being the end of his life and closing

18 the chapter would affect her beliefs about death and the finality of such a decision and those would color her 19 20

decisions with regard to the death penalty.

She said repeatedly that she could not vote in such a way that the Defendant would get the death penalty, and that was true whether he was the actual killer, a party, or a coconspirator. And those are all laws upon which the State was entitled to rely. We

challenged her at the time and that challenge was denied.

MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, first of all, Miss -- the State's proffer regarding Ms. Nugent having checked her questionnaire on the back page 25 that she would be hesitant in sitting on the Jury of this nature because it does involve the death penalty, is the same answer given by Juror No. 6, who State did not exercise a peremptory, CarolyniStrom, who indicated on the back page that if she's chosen, she did not want to serve, if chosen, she'll do her duty, however, it would be hard to condemn a man to death. So that was a similar answer that she had given.

In addition, we had a number of jurors who, I think the record would reflect, indicated they initially struck out one of the answers to the death penalty question and then checked another box. That was certainly nothing out of the ordinary from the standpoint of looking at other jurors' questionnaires. However, she did indicate that she could follow the law. She could impose a death penalty if the law and the facts presented themselves to that degree.

She was repeatedly asked by myself when -during the process of rehabilitating her that she, in fact, understood the law of parties. I would certainly note that when the State first broached that topic with 25

3

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

16

17

19

20

21

22

23

24

2

4

5

9

10

11

12

13

15

16

17

18

21

23

24

6 7 8

9 11 13

14 15 16

18 19 20

17

23 24

7 8

13

19 20 21

18

22 23 24

25

And in addition, Ms. Strom did not have any family members that were prosecuted or were prosecuted by this office. And in addition, Ms. Strom is married to a

her, the law of parties had not, at that time, been fully explained. And when later given the full explanation as to how the law of parties operates under 702 (a) and (b), that she said she could, she understood the law, could follow the law.

We think that she is well qualified, that she deserves to be a member of this Jury, and simply because that she had answered in a somewhat equivocating fashion initially but later firmed up her answers and indicated 10 she could follow the law and impose a death sentence certainly does not rise to the level of a race neutral 12 reason that the State has proffered at this point.

MS. JACK: May I -- may I supplement the record, Your Honor?

THE COURT: Okay.

MS. JACK: Also in addition to that, while that is true she initially expressed her opinions and her reservations and her inability to participate in returning a death sentence prior to my explanation of law, we then went through a lengthy explanation of the law. I showed her the actual law with regard to someone being the 22 primary killer acting alone, the law with regard to parties, and the law with regard to conspiracy. And her answers did not change. In fact, they became stronger when we discussed the fact that someone who was not an

21

actual killer could receive the death penalty.

In addition to that, her son was prosecuted for the offense of burglary of a habitation, and that is the type of law that makes this case capital murder. In addition, her son was not only prosecuted, her son was prosecuted for the same type of law upon which the State would be asking this Jury to convict this Defendant, but he was prosecuted by this office, the Johnson County District Attorney's office. So it's not any one particular factor with regard to this venireman; it is a -- it is the totality of her voir dire and her questioning.

And I would add with regard to Ms. Strom's questionnaire, what counsel for the Defense did not include was that Ms. Strom said that she generally favored the death penalty, which is in complete contradiction to what Ms. Buckley Nugent said. And as a whole, looking at Ms. Strom's questionnaire as compared to Ms. Buckley's questionnaire, Ms. Strom's questionnaire indicates a much higher degree of holding people accountable and a higher degree of personal responsibility and a much more conservative viewpoint than Ms. Buckley Nugent.

D/FW airport police officer.

And so we think that as a total, Ms. Strom's questionnaire is a much more desirable juror than the totality of the questionnaire of Ms. Buckley Nugent's questionnaire.

MR. HEISKELL: To respond to the latter argument, Your Honor!

THE COURT: Okay.

MR. HEISKELL: The State has also chosen to accept and not exercise a peremptory as to Jackey Underwood, who has a brother prosecuted for pulling a gun on a police officer, also for aggravated assault with a deadly weapon.

Ms. Buckley had indicated that she had totally separated from her son, a very difficult decision, 15 distanced herself from him from the standpoint of what he had done, that it was a hard decision but something that had to be done vis-a-vis tough love, if you will, from her 18 standpoint. She -- the rest of her questionnaire was very conservative from the standpoint from her answers given to all the questions propounded to her, so I see no distinction between her answers to the questionnaire, her relationship with a relative who has been prosecuted, when we have the State already accepting one person similarly situated. And we, again, would urge the Court to sit

Ms. Buckley Nugent.,

THE COURT: Okay. As I recall, I think didn't she have a som in prison even at this time?

MS. JACK: Yes, Your Honor.

MR. HEISKELL: That one was in prison,

Judge. That's the one that she --

THE COURT: That's the one she separated from, but he's in prison right now?

MR. HEISKELL: Yes.

MS. JACK: Yes, Your Honor. And I would also add that Mr. Underwood's questionnaire, he indicated likewise that he generally favored the death penalty. And when asked to explain his answer, he indicated that each case was different, and that you have to take each one on a case-by-case -- or on its merit. And so his questionnaire as a whole was a much more conservative questionnaire than Ms. Buckley Nugent's.

THE COURT: Okay. I recall Ms. Nugent and --19 or Ms. Buckley. And she was very, not only very hesitant, she several, several times said she could not vote for the 20 death penalty, but she was rehabilitated on Cross. I think there's lots of reasons the State would exercise a 22 challenge to her, so I'll deny the -- I will find it's not based, race or gender related, the strike. I'll deny the 25 motion.

	Case 3:14-cv-04556-K: Document 24:28H-Filed	Q8/	ASTO FREE OF MA STORE DO STOR
1	MR. WESTFALL: Your Honor, the way I see it	1	John York, Marilyn Conger, with her dental problems.
2	with Ms. Buckley Nugent, that's the State's 14th strike.	2	And first alternate will be Ricky Totsch.
3	THE COURT: Okay.	3	Second alternate will be Brandon Lockwood.
4	MR. WESTFALL: Is that correct?	4	Everybody agree with those?
5	THE COURT: Yeah.	5	MR. WESTFALL: Defense agrees, Your Honor.
6	MR. WESTFALL: Okay.	6	MR. HANNA: Agree.
7	THE COURT: Okay. Margo O'Connor.	7	MR. STRAHAN: Yes, sir.
8	MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. O'Connor.	8	THE COURT: Okay. The plan now is to bring
9	MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept her, Your Honor.	9	them in, and I'll just call their names and have these
10	THE COURT: Is that No. 10.	10	people sit in the jury box. I won't call them in order.
11	John York.	11	I'll call the first the I guess I'll start No. 7,
12	MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Mr. York.	12	call the bottom seven.
13	MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor.	13	(Off the record.)
14	THE COURT: 11. Conger.	14	(Venire panel present.)
15	MR. STRAHAN: State accepts Ms. Conger.	15	THE COURT: Okay. I'm gonna call the names,
16	MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept her also, Your	16	
17	Honor.	17	your name, if you'll have a seat in the jury box.
18	THE COURT: Okay. That's our Jury. So at	18	Margarita Sanderford, Taylor Ward, Jackey
19	this point, we'll go with the alternates.	19	
20	Wanda Davis.	20	Ricky Totsch, Michael Castles
21	MR. WESTFALL: Starts at 43?	21	MR. WESTFALL: Your Honor. Your Honor.
22	THE COURT: Yeah.	22	THE COURT: Wait, wait. No. I'm sorry, not
23	MR. WESTFALL: All right.	23	Michael Castles. I'm sorry.
24	MR. STRAHAN: We each have one strike; is	24	Brandon Lockwood, Roger Collins, Robert
25	that correct?	25	Yubeta, Diania Rogers, Elizabeth Hunter, Thomas Hatch,
		1 1	The state of the s
	OF.		27
1	25 THE COURT: Right.	1	Carolyn Strom.
1 2		1 2	
	THE COURT: Right.		Carolyn Strom.
2	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two?	2	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute.
2	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two.	2	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a
2 3 4	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis?	2 3 4	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors?
2 3 4 5	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike	2 3 4 5	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir.
2 3 4 5 6	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis.	2 3 4 5 6	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor.
2 3 4 5 6 7	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have	2 3 4 5 6 7	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. He's Alternate No. 1.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released from. You can talk to what whoever you want to about
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. He's Alternate No. 1. Michael Castles. They don't have a strike.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released from. You can talk to what whoever you want to about the case. You are released. We appreciate it very much. Y'all all did a great job, and we thank you for coming in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. He's Alternate No. 1. Michael Castles. They don't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We will we will strike	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released from. You can talk to what whoever you want to about the case. You are released. We appreciate it very much. Y'all all did a great job, and we thank you for coming in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. He's Alternate No. 1. Michael Castles. They don't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We will we will strike Mr. Castles.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released from. You can talk to what whoever you want to about the case. You are released. We appreciate it very much. Y'all all did a great job, and we thank you for coming in and coming in today. So with that, you're released. (Venire panel excused.)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. He's Alternate No. 1. Michael Castles. They don't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We will we will strike Mr. Castles. THE COURT: So Brandon Lockwood is our	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released from. You can talk to what whoever you want to about the case. You are released. We appreciate it very much. Y'all all did a great job, and we thank you for coming in and coming in today: So with that, you're released. (Venire panel excused.) THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, you are on the Jury at this point. I'm gonna release y'all.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. He's Alternate No. 1. Michael Castles. They don't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We will we will strike Mr. Castles. THE COURT: So Brandon Lockwood is our Alternate No. 2.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released from. You can talk to what whoever you want to about the case. You are released. We appreciate it very much. Y'all all did a great job, and we thank you for coming in and coming in today. So with that, you're released. (Venire panel excused.) THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, you are on the Jury at this point. I'm gonna release y'all.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. He's Alternate No. 1. Michael Castles. They don't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We will we will strike Mr. Castles. THE COURT: So Brandon Lockwood is our Alternate No. 2. MR. WESTFALL: Yep.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released from. You can talk to what whoever you want to about the case. You are released. We appreciate it very much. Y'all all did a great job, and we thank you for coming in and coming in today: So with that, you're released. (Venire panel excused.) THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, you are on the Jury at this point. I'm gonna release y'all. The trial is gonna start Judge Bosworth walked out, but
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. He's Alternate No. 1. Michael Castles. They don't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We will we will strike Mr. Castles. THE COURT: So Brandon Lockwood is our Alternate No. 2. MR. WESTFALL: Yep. THE COURT: Okay. Let me call the names,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released from. You can talk to what whoever you want to about the case. You are released. We appreciate it very much. Y'all all did a great job, and we thank you for coming in and coming in today: So with that, you're released. (Venire panel excused.) THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, you are on the Jury at this point. I'm gonna release y'all. The trial is gonna start Judge Bosworth walked out, but I believe it's 9:00 next Monday.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. He's Alternate No. 1. Michael Castles. They don't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We will we will strike Mr. Castles. THE COURT: So Brandon Lockwood is our Alternate No. 2. MR. WESTFALL: Yep. THE COURT: Okay. Let me call the names, make sure we're on the same page, we've got the same	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released from. You can talk to what whoever you want to about the case. You are released. We appreciate it very much. Y'all all did a great job, and we thank you for coming in and coming in today. So with that, you're released. (Venire panel excused.) THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, you are on the Jury at this point. I'm gonna release y'all. The trial is gonna start Judge Bosworth walked out, but I believe it's 9:00 next Monday. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir, 27th.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. He's Alternate No. 1. Michael Castles. They don't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We will we will strike Mr. Castles. THE COURT: So Brandon Lockwood is our Alternate No. 2. MR. WESTFALL: Yep. THE COURT: Okay. Let me call the names, make sure we're on the same page, we've got the same people down as Jurors. Everybody ready for that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released from. You can talk to what whoever you want to about the case. You are released. We appreciate it very much. Y'all all did a great job, and we thank you for coming in and coming in today. So with that, you're released. (Venire panel excused.) THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, you are on the Jury at this point. I'm gonna release y'all. The trial is gonna start Judge Bosworth walked out, but I believe it's 9:00 next Monday. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir, 27th. THE COURT: 9:00, Monday, the 27th. And
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. He's Alternate No. 1. Michael Castles. They don't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We will we will strike Mr. Castles. THE COURT: So Brandon Lockwood is our Alternate No. 2. MR. WESTFALL: Yep. THE COURT: Okay. Let me call the names, make sure we're on the same page, we've got the same people down as Jurors. Everybody ready for that? MS. JACK: I'm sorry, Judge?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released from. You can talk to what whoever you want to about the case. You are released. We appreciate it very much. Y'all all did a great job, and we thank you for coming in and coming in today. So with that, you're released. (Venire panel excused.) THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, you are on the Jury at this point. I'm gonna release y'all. The trial is gonna start Judge Bosworth walked out, but I believe it's 9:00 next Monday. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir, 27th. THE COURT: 9:00, Monday, the 27th. And
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. He's Alternate No. 1. Michael Castles. They don't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We will we will strike Mr. Castles. THE COURT: So Brandon Lockwood is our Alternate No. 2. MR. WESTFALL: Yep. THE COURT: Okay. Let me call the names, make sure we're on the same page, we've got the same people down as Jurors. Everybody ready for that? MS. JACK: I'm sorry, Judge? THE COURT: I'm gonna call the names of the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released from. You can talk to what whoever you want to about the case. You are released. We appreciate it very much. Y'all all did a great job, and we thank you for coming in and coming in today: So with that, you're released. (Venire panel excused.) THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, you are on the Jury at this point. I'm gonna release y'all. The trial is gonna start Judge Bosworth walked out, but I believe it's 9:00 next Monday. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir, 27th. THE COURT: 9:00, Monday, the 27th. And before you leave, we're gonna show you, the Sheriff is gonna show you where where you go next Monday, where you meet and where you come in. All that you're still
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. He's Alternate No. 1. Michael Castles. They don't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We will we will strike Mr. Castles. THE COURT: So Brandon Lockwood is our Alternate No. 2. MR. WESTFALL: Yep. THE COURT: Okay. Let me call the names, make sure we're on the same page, we've got the same people down as Jurors. Everybody ready for that? MS. JACK: I'm sorry, Judge? THE COURT: I'm gonna call the names of the people I think are on the Jury.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released from. You can talk to what whoever you want to about the case. You are released. We appreciate it very much. Y'all all did a great job, and we thank you for coming in and coming in today. So with that, you're released. (Venire panel excused.) THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, you are on the Jury at this point. I'm gonna release y'all. The trial is gonna start Judge Bosworth walked out, but I believe it's 9:00 next Monday. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir, 27th. THE COURT: 9:00, Monday, the 27th. And before you leave, we're gonna show you, the Sheriff is gonna show you where where you go next Monday, where you meet and where you come in. All that you're still bound by all the instructions the Court has given you at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	THE COURT: Right. MR. STRAHAN: To seat two? THE COURT: To seat two. Does State accept Ms. Davis? MR. STRAHAN: No, sir, State will strike Ms. Davis. THE COURT: Ricky Totsch. State doesn't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We'll accept him, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. He's Alternate No. 1. Michael Castles. They don't have a strike. MR. WESTFALL: We will we will strike Mr. Castles. THE COURT: So Brandon Lockwood is our Alternate No. 2. MR. WESTFALL: Yep. THE COURT: Okay. Let me call the names, make sure we're on the same page, we've got the same people down as Jurors. Everybody ready for that? MS. JACK: I'm sorry, Judge? THE COURT: I'm gonna call the names of the people I think are on the Jury. Roger Collins, Robert Yubeta, Diania Rogers, Elizabeth Hunter, Thomas Hatch, Carolyn Strom, Margarita	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Carolyn Strom. Okay. I'll be with y'all in just a minute. First off, does the State or Defense have a reason not to release the remaining jurors? MR. HANNA: No, sir. MR. WESTFALL: No, Your Honor. THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, I'm about to release you. You are excused from this case. All the instructions you've received, you're released from. You can talk to what whoever you want to about the case. You are released. We appreciate it very much. Y'all all did a great job, and we thank you for coming in and coming in today. So with that, you're released. (Venire panel excused.) THE COURT: Okay. Ladies and gentlemen, you are on the Jury at this point. I'm gonna release y'all. The trial is gonna start Judge Bosworth walked out, but I believe it's 9:00 next Monday. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir, 27th. THE COURT: 9:00, Monday, the 27th. And before you leave, we're gonna show you, the Sheriff is gonna show you where where you go next Monday, where you meet and where you come in. All that you're still bound by all the instructions the Court has given you at

do, don't talk to anybody about the case. This -- y'all 2 are the ones that are gonna hear the evidence in the case, 3 so don't look up anything, don't do any research of any kind. It may be in the media some way. Don't watch it, don't listen to it, don't let anybody tell you what was 6 said. And with that, I guess you will be told where 7 to park and that kind of thing. 9 THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Okay. Either side have any 10 11 additional instructions they're requesting? 12 MR. HANNA: No, sir. 13 MR. HEISKELL: No, Your Honor. Thank you. THE COURT: Okay. We thank you very much, 14 15 and we'll see y'all or the Judge will see y'all next 16 Monday at 9:00. He'll show y'all where to go, where the 17 jury room is gonna be. 18 (Court adjourned.) 19 20 21 22 23 24 25

STATE VS. MARK ANTHONY SOLIZ

```
THE STATE OF TEXAS )
   COUNTY OF JOHNSON
                I, Pamela K. Waits, Official Court Reporter
3
   in and for the 413th District Court of Johnson County,
   State of Texas, do hereby certify that the above and
   foregoing contains a true and correct transcription of all
   portions of evidence and other proceedings requested in
   writing by counsel for the parties to be included in the
   volume of the Reporter's Record, in the above-styled and
   numbered cause, all of which occurred in open court or in
10
11
   chambers and were reported by me.
                 I further certify that this Reporter's Record
12
   of the proceedings truly and correctly reflects the
13
   exhibits, if any, admitted by the respective parties.
14
                WITNESS MY OFFICIAL HAND this the 3/
15
   of December, 2012.
16
17
18
                     Pame 1/a K. Waits, Texas CSR #4991
                     Expiration Date:
                                        12/31/13
19
                     Official Court Reporter
20
                     413th Judicial District
                     Johnson County, Texas
                     204 S. Buffalo Avenue
21
                     Cleburne, Texas 76033
                      (817) 556-6041
22
23
24
25
```

1	REPORTER'S RECORD
2	VOLUME 37 OF 75 VOLUMES
3	TRIAL COURT CAUSE NO. F45059
4	COURT OF CRIMINAL APPEALS NO. AP-76,768
5	STATE OF TEXAS) IN THE DISTRICT COURT
6	VS. JOHNSON COUNTY, TEXAS
7	MARK ANTHONY SOLIZ) 413TH JUDICIAL DISTRICT
8	
9	
10	DEFENDANT'S MOTION FOR CONTINUANCE
11	
12	· ·
13	
14	
15	
16	On the 24th day of February, 2012, the
17	following proceedings came on to be heard in the
18	above-entitled and numbered cause before the Honorable
19	William C. Bosworth, Jr., Judge presiding, held in
20	Cleburne, Johnson County, Texas:
21	Proceedings reported by Machine Shorthand and
22	Computer-Aided Transcription.
23	ODICINIAI
24	ORIGINAL
25	

```
APPEARANCES
1
2 DALE HANNA
  SBOT NO. 08919500
  LARRY CHAMBLESS
  SBOT NO. 04086320
4 MARTIN STRAHAN
  SBOT NO. 00797765
5 District Attorney's Office
  Johnson County
6 204 S. Buffalo
  Cleburne, Texas 76033
  (817) 556-6801
  ATTORNEYS FOR THE STATE OF TEXAS
  MICHAEL P. HEISKELL
  SBOT NO. 09383700
   Johnson, Vaughn & Heiskell
   5601 Bridge Street
11
   Suite 220
  Fort Worth, Texas 76112-2305
   817-457-2999
13
   GREGORY B. WESTFALL
14 | SBOT NO. 00788646
   Hill Gilstrap, P.C.
15 1400 W. Abram Street
   Arlington, Texas 76013
16
  817-276-4931
   ATTORNEYS FOR DEFENDANT
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
```

				1	
1		INDE	X	1	
2		VOLUME	37	1	
3	DEFENDANT'	S MOTION F	OR CONTINUA	NCE	
4	FEBRUARY 24, 2012			PAGE	VOL.
5	Proceedings			4	37
6	Defendant's Motion for	Continuan	ce	. 4	37
7	State's Response			9	37
8	Defendant's Response	. 		13	37
9	State's Final Response	e		16	37
10	Court's Recommendation	ıs		17	37
11	DEFENDANT'S WITNESS	DIRECT	CROSS		VOL.
12	MICHAEL GAUDET	32	47	DIRE	37 37
13	TROY FULLER BOB ALFORD	51 55			37
14	Court's Rulings			66	37
15	State's Response to Co	ourt's Inqu	iry	67	37
16	Defendant's Final Res	ponse		69	37
17	Court Adjourned		' 	72	37
18	Court Reporter's Cert	ificate	. 	73	37
19			1		
20			:		
21			·		
22					
23			1		
24					
25					

Case 3:14-cv-045562KF Document 2428 HFiled 98/02/16 F. Page AR of 66 Page ID 5182

7

8

11

21

1

2

7

11

12

13

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

5

PROCEEDING

(Defendant not present.)

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11 12

13

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

25

1

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

THE COURT: F45059, State verses Mark Anthony Soliz. The State's attorneys are present. The Defense attorneys are present. The Defendant is not present. In front of me is the Defendant's Motion for a One Month Continuance of Trial.

Do you wish to present your motion? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, Your Honor. Judge --THE COURT: First off, do you wish to -- to have your client here? I can have this motion --

MR. HEISKELL: No, we do not, Your Honor. I will represent to the Court that we do waive Mr. Soliz's presence for this hearing. Obviously there are some security concerns that the Court has, and in order to facilitate this motion, we certainly would waive his presence so that we can have the Court address this issue immediately.

THE COURT: All right.

MR. HEISKELL: When the motion was filed, Judge, yesterday, I think it, for the most part, speaks for itself as to the status of discovery. However, after I filed the motion yesterday, we received some additional information that I did not have at the time that I filed the motion.

Number one, let me preface that by saying that the motion addresses the apparently surreptitious recording of the polygraph examination between Jose Clemente Ramos, Jr., the co-defendant in this case, and Richard Woods, the polygrapher out of the Tarrant County area, Arlington, Pantego.

I have, since that time, discovered as well, we, through an independent source, that there have been some type of recordings of attorney/client matters.

And I will ask co-counsel, Mr. Westfall, to divulge that information to the Court in a little more detail, but that certainly has caused us some concerns.

Greg, do you want to talk about what you heard.

MR. WESTFALL: Sure. I have a -- a lawyer in my office who is good friends with Richard Wood and happened to be with him last night, and he came back to the office to get his cell phone, and said Richard was talking not only about the Johnson County Sheriff's Department surreptitiously, without his knowledge and without Ramos's knowledge, recording the -- the polygraph, but also there had been some recording or recordings made of attorney/client communications between Ramos and one of his lawyers.

My -- my -- the lawyer in my office was under the impression it had been us and our client that had been recorded when he told me the story, but obviously something else has happened there. And if this -- if this -- if this recording occurred at the jail, then, you know, there's no reason to believe that it didn't -- that there hadn't been recordings made of us and our client as well.

And, you know, we had originally gotten all 10 these evaluations from experts and whatnot under seal, and suddenly, you know, the orders show up in the 12 Prosecutors' hands. This sheriff, whoever he is, feels 13 at liberty to surreptitiously record phone conversations and thereby -- or surreptitiously record conversations 15 without -- you know, two-party conversations without any 16 sort of legal ability to do so. In fact, he may have 17 committed a felony. And there's just no reason to 18 believe that we haven't been subject to the same thing. 19 whether back here in the holder or over at the jail, and 20 our experts as well, which would also be covered by the attorney/client privilege.

22 We need to -- we need to find out what has 23 been done, what has been recorded. And it casts a new light also on the orders being handed over and whatnot. 25 It's something we need to discover, Your Honor, and we

just -- we need some time to do that.

MR. HEISKELL: Let me follow up on the order matter. I think I may have brought this to the Court's attention last fall. Martin Strahan, in his ethical duty and obligation, immediately contacted me when the sealed orders had been delivered to his office by the Sheriff's Department. And he did the right thing in doing so, contacted me, sent me a letter. And I believe I addressed it with the Court briefly, and at that time did not consider it anything intentional as I think I may have characterized it as inadvertent, as did Martin.

However, in light of all this, Judge, that certainly gives me pause and concern as to what my co-counsel has stated, what recordings existed, what were the circumstances, who was involved, who may have sanctioned it or at some level approved it so that that happened with Mr. Ramos and his counsel, and we have a concern as to whether that has happened with us.

So we're asking the Court at this point to convene an investigation or have an investigation be conducted as to the activities of the Sheriff's Department which led us to this point wherein we have a surreptitious recording not only of a co-defendant but the -- and the polygrapher, but a co-defendant and his counsel, and whether that net has been cast that may

7

23

24

9

12

13

14

23

24

25

9

have included us as well as our experts during the course of this pretrial matters.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

9

10

11 12

17

21

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

21

22

So for that reason, in addition, Judge, we ask that this matter be continued so that that investigation can be undertaken to insure that the sanctity of the attorney/client privilege and confidential communications has not been violated as well as to provide us adequate time to explore whether any further investigation or perhaps a court of inquiry be convened for the officer who apparently from on its face violated the Penal Code by undertaking such recording.

13 MR. WESTFALL: And, Your Honor, one other 14 thing. I mean, from what we're hearing and what we 15 suspect, I mean, this was not some, you know, brand new 16 deputy that did this. This is somebody up in the command, somebody in management in the office. And if 18 that occurred, then, I mean, the first thing we need to 19 do is be able to investigate it, but then, I mean, if 20 there are criminal offenses that have been committed by the command over in the Johnson County Sheriff's Office, 22 I don't think the Johnson County Sheriff's Office would 23 even be the appropriate agency to investigate felonious conduct or possible felonious conduct on behalf of the management. So we might have to -- you know, first step

is to really see exactly what happened. Second step may be to speak with the Texas Rangers, or as he suggested, ask the Court to conduct an inquiry.

THE COURT: Did you intend to swear to your Motion for Continuance?

MR. WESTFALL: I thought we did, Your Honor. Isn't it verified?

MR. HEISKELL: Yes, it is, Judge.

THE COURT: It doesn't actually say who subscribed and swore to.

MR. WESTFALL: Oh, yeah, I see.

MR. HEISKELL: Yes, we do, Judge. I swear to the motion.

THE COURT: Response.

MR. HANNA: Well, Judge, speaking to the -to the comments from Counsel about possible surreptitious recordings of Mr. Soliz and his attorney, I don't know anything about that. I don't -- I don't have any reason to believe that that's the case. I don't know anything about that, have no reason to believe that anything like that ever occurred.

I'm gonna try to outline, as best I can for the Court's knowledge, what I think has happened with a unauthorized recording of the polygraph between the co-defendant of Mr. Soliz, Mr. Ramos, and the

polygrapher, Richard Woods.

As I understand the facts that happened about the last part of November of 2011, a polygraph was scheduled by defense attorney Bill Mason who represents Mr. Ramos in this county on the capital murder indictment that is the -- as I said, he's co-defendant of Mr. Soliz.

8 Richard Woods, on behalf of Bill Mason, 9 comes down to the Administration Building of the Johnson 10 County Sheriff's Office for the purpose of administering 11 a polygraph to Mr. Ramos. Mr. Mason schedules it. My 12 belief is this is what happened, Judge. Mr. Ramos was 13 put in a room. He was waiting for the polygrapher, 14 Richard Woods, to arrive. When he was put in a room, 15 because of the scrutiny on this particular case and 16 because of the questions about Mr. Ramos's conduct in 17 the jail, because it's a capital murder case, in their 18 monitoring system in the Administration Building, in 19 order for someone to view Mr. Ramos on a TV monitor as 20 he is sitting in a jail, they had to activate and put 21 in a DVD recording device where they could watch 22 Mr. Ramos.

Well, Mr. Woods arrives, goes into the room. The polygraph is administered. And when it's over, this recording, if there -- if it is a recording,

1 it's taken out. It is then sealed with nobody ever looking at it. And it is now in the Johnson County Sheriff's Department under seal and nobody has ever seen it. Not -- at least that's what was represented to me, not the Sheriff's Department, not the defense 6 attorney, not the polygrapher, not the State's

7 attorneys. And it is sitting there right now, 8 unsealed -- unlooked at.

The Sheriff's Department employee that did this is Mike Gaudet. It is my understanding that there was no attempt to really record it, but he had to activate this device in order to view Ramos sitting in the chair before the polygrapher got there, for security purposes.

15 The State's position at this point in time, 16 Judge -- and we've had conversations with Bill Mason yesterday, who is Mr. Ramos's attorney, and also had 18 conversations with Richard Woods. Richard Woods informed me when I talked to him that sometimes he does himself record video, these polygraph examinations, but he did 21 not do that on that particular day. 22

It's the State's positions here regarding that particular videotape, we haven't looked at it and it is not something we are entitled to have. We would advocate that that tape probably needs to be given to

11

Now, regarding the continuance here, the State does oppose a one-month continuance. We've got a Jury selected. We are ready to go Monday morning at 9:00. I do understand, you know, what they're asking for. As far as a short delay, that's a matter for the Court, but we are definitely opposed to the one month.

And these other matters in the motion,
Judge, these DVDs that were delivered to them, and the
witness list, the DVDs contain conduct on videotape of
Mr. Ramos that occurred -- excuse me, thank you -Mr. Soliz that occurred in the last few days during the
jury selection process. So that's something we're just
getting to them that we couldn't get to them before that
happened in the last several days. And the amended
witness list that they make mention of in the motion adds
some ancillary witnesses, chain of custody things, that
kind of thing, that are way down the list as far as

statements that the Court heard reference at least during the course of the Motion to Suppress held earlier this year. So we have an abundance of recordings that exist already with Mr. Ramos. And we certainly would need to have our hands on that recording as well to insure that our Brady obligations have been met by the State and provide that information to us since the State has constructive possession and custody of that information, and that we explore that purpose as well.

So we certainly need time now that we have gone through this tape recordings to now look at this other recordings to compare it against the two long versions, if you will, of recordings that already we have in our possession. And certainly that would give rise to us needing that additional time to, first of all, retrieve it, and then go back to compare as to what was being stated to the other recordings that I just referenced.

MR. WESTFALL: Your Honor, may I add one other thing for the record. And these are my only copies of these, so I'm gonna have to, once I explain them, come up and just kind of let you see them. What I do is when I download from the ECFS system in Tarrant County, the first thing I do is I run off a copy of the -- of all of the entries as they exist on the day that I download

significance.

So that's where we are on this whole matter.

MR. HEISKELL: Well, Your Honor --

Were you finished?

MR. HANNA: Yes.

MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, with regard to -and I'm not exactly clear, Mr. Hanna has indicated that no one has seen this videotape that's in Johnson County possession. Jose Ramos, we've been tendered a proffer agreement that the State has executed with him. They've indicated at least at this point that he -- and he's on the witness list as to being a State witness and, of course, would be a principle witness if called by the State regarding the conduct of the Defendant and the alleged crimes committed. And we certainly would need to obtain that copy of the tape recording, however long, I'm not exactly sure how long that exists, of that polygrapher examination, in order to determine whether any Brady material exists concerning inconsistent statements he would have given during the course of that.

In addition, we've been tendered a approximately four-hour interview that the District Attorney's office conducted with Mr. Ramos sometime last fall as well. On top of that, we have his recorded

them. And then I download them and compare to the prior list to see what's new and what's not, so I don't download them twice.

In this case, I downloaded on the 29th of April, the 31st of August, the 18th of November, the 29th of December, and yesterday, the 24th of February. The things that are highlighted are the things that are new since the 29th of December. And the way that the ECF system works is the date that's over here to the right side — and I'll bring all this up in one second — that is the date that they were uploaded, not the date that it was turned on so the Defense could see it. So there's actually some things in here that predate, in fact, there's some things that are here from 30 August of 2011, you know, and Aprill of 2011 that were just turned on so that we could see them sometime after December 29th.

It took a good two hours yesterday to download all of the new stuff. And, of course, that is kind of what we were talking about in the motion in terms of things just kind of trickling in. Some of this stuff they will have given to us already. They were, as we went through voir dire, they were giving us hard copies of stuff every once in a while, but we're not gonna know, obviously, till we look at it. So this is the -- this is the new things. And if I -- if you want, Your Honor, I

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

23

24

25

4

5

7

9

10

11

12

13

14

21

22

23

24

17 1

can just approach and hand these to you and then make 2 copies and put them in the record if the Court wants that. 3 THE COURT: Do you want to mark them? 4 MR. WESTFALL: I'm sorry, Your Honor? 5 THE COURT: Do you want to mark them? 6 MR. WESTFALL: Sure. THE COURT: To put them in the record. 7 MR. WESTFALL: Your Honor, for purposes of 8 9 this hearing, I'll offer Defendant's Exhibits A. through E. They're just printouts from the ECF system. 10 11 (Pause in proceeding.) 12 (Sotto voce discussion.) 13 THE COURT: Do you want to just put that on hold for a minute? 14 15 MR. HANNA: Well, that's what I was asking 16 co-counsel here, Judge, if he needs some time to look at 17 those documents before we address those. 18 THE COURT: I mean, I can come back to the 19 documents. I had some other questions --20 MR. HANNA: Yeah. 21 THE COURT: -- I want to ask, if that's

okay. MR. HANNA: Yes, sir. And I was gonna say one thing. Regarding Mr. Heiskell's comment about this tape or recording, if that's what it is, of the

polygrapher and the co-defendant Ramos, the State really doesn't have a position as far as whether they get it or not. It doesn't make me any difference. The problem is that that is work product between Mr. Mason and his client, Mr. Ramos. I mean, that's the issue. That's the crux of the issue. I don't care whether they get it or not, one way or the other. The State has no position in that.

THE COURT: Seems like we've split it into 10 three different areas. You have the basic things that are brought up in the written motion. You've got the question of what happened at Richard Wood's office with 13 regard to Ramos and some tape that may belong to Bill Mason and his client. And then you have an allegation of 14 15 either a mistake and a bad intention or a criminal act by the Sheriff's Department or somebody in the Sheriff's 16 Department with regard to recording things, which it was 18 phrased by Defense counsel as a potential criminal act. In all likelihood, it's a inadvertent mechanical thing, but for the record, that's not been established one way or the other.

MR. HANNA: I understand that.

THE COURT: And somebody is gonna review

24 this case --

22

23

24

2

3

4

7

8

9

12

17

19

21

22

23

25

MR. HANNA: Sure.

THE COURT: -- potentially --1 2 MR. HANNA: Sure.

THE COURT: -- later on. And there's --3 that whole particular scenario has not been -- the allegations raised and it has not been answered 6 evidentiary. 7

So here's the thing. I mean, I don't know how to go ahead and -- the first thing would be to satisfy Defense counsel as to what happened to -- what happened at the Sheriff's Department in Johnson County, Texas, with regard to recording things, whether or not Defense counsel was recorded with Soliz, whether or not there were other recordings and what exactly happened with regard to what was recorded at Johnson County Sheriff's Office, audio and visual, during their meetings.

That could be accomplished by reconvening in an hour with certain deputies and the Sheriff to answer those questions right here, and Defense counsel could question them under oath. We can have affidavits entered in by the Prosecutor and the prosecution team as to whether or not they've reviewed anything of that matter.

And at the end of that deal, sometime this afternoon if there are still questions that need to be

investigated or further investigations done, the Defense counsel can tell me so. I don't know how else to fix that right now. The only other thing to do would be to call in a Texas Ranger to investigate that, and that would take a couple months, you know, or at least a month. I don't see that happening any faster than that. The -- that seems to be the biggest handicap with moving forward Monday is unless those questions are answered on the record, I don't know what to do about that.

MR. HANNA: Judge, that's fine with us.

THE COURT: Do you have --

MR. HANNA: That's fine.

MR. HEISKELL: I'm sorry, Judge?

THE COURT: Well, with regard to the

15 allegations against the Johnson County Sheriff's Office.

16 MR. HEISKELL: I do, I agree, Judge, it 17 needs to be addressed somehow and put on the record as to 18 what has occurred or not occurred, for that matter as 19 well, and whether, as he referenced, it was inadvertent 20 or not. I guess that,--

THE COURT: Do I have to have your client here for a hearing like that or not?

MR. HEISKELL: Sir?

THE COURT: Do I have to have your client

25 here for that type of hearing?

19

23

24

25

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

21

MR. HEISKELL: Probably so, Judge, yes, with a evidentiary hearing. This is kind of a -- not an evidentiary hearing aspect. To have testimony, yes, sir, we would have to have him here.

1

2

3

4 5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12 13

14

15

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

MR. HANNA: That's fine. I think that sounds like a good idea, Judge. Let's get this sorted out today and that way we know what we're doing.

THE COURT: Let me ask Defense counsel about -- there is a good chance that the things that you've raised, although they look suspicious from your eyes and that you have to go through and investigate and double check and make sure and rule out --

MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir.

THE COURT: -- that there is no bad 15 behavior. It seems like the initial inquiry ought to be, was there anything really devious that has happened in this particular case. And that needs to be ironed out. And you won't know until you cross-examine some of these witnesses that you have in mind here and different officers and the Sheriff and whatnot as to what happened and when it happened. I can make that happen in short order. We can reconvene here at 1:00 and we'll go till we get to the bottom of it this afternoon.

And then there's the other question of what to do about this other stuff. The problem with a

continuance for a couple of weeks is that you're gonna end up potentially having the Jury deliberate over Good Friday and Easter weekend, and I have reservations about whether that's a good idea to request a Jury to do something like that. It adds another dimension into a case, that essentially with regard to Christians, that adds just another wrinkle in there. I have reservations about requiring a Jury to consider whether or not to impose the death penalty over Easter weekend.

If you put it off until after Easter, the 9th or the 10th or somewhere in that range, you've got 14 unsworn Jury members at this particular point, and you have another hundred-and-fifty or so questionnaires that haven't been reviewed by the State. So if it comes to that, that situation at the end of today, then it seems 16 to me that on Monday I would have to ask the original 14 whether or not they have any problems being here in April, and to the extent that they do or don't, deal with that, and then go back into jury qualification and pick another 8 or 10 or 15 or 16 people.

MR. HEISKELL: Judge, if I may real quickly interject something here. With regard to a recess, if you will, or a continuance, that just happened recently, it's not unprecedented, and I can represent to the Court in a case in Tarrant County

1 tried last fall and continued here early winter, in 2 which the Jury was picked in November, as I recall, then 3 for whatever reason, asked to come back in January -well. I do know the reason now because of some evidentiary issues too -- come back in January to 6 continue, which they did. And they rendered a death 7 verdict about a month ago in the Kwame Rockwell case, in which counsel Mark Daniel and Tim Moore requested that continuance because the State had given them 10 recordings late in the day, in the game, so to speak. 11 And the Judge in that case did continue it.

12 Now, obviously it's different facts and 13 circumstances, different jury pool and different jurors. 14 But I certainly think that a continuance is warranted at 15 this point for this additional reason. If we come back 16 this afternoon, which I certainly would -- we would be 17 willing to do so to get this settled, so to speak, then 18 that takes us away, again, for a day, if you will, of 19 getting ready for that when we could be trying to review some additional discovery and we have -- this is an unprecedented case, Judge, I put in my motion and I 22 think --

THE COURT: I read the motion.

MR. HEISKELL: Sir?

THE COURT: I read the motion.

MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. So that kind of sets us back from that standpoint, so we -- we do need some additional time, Judge. But if -- we'll certainly be prepared to come back this afternoon to conduct this hearing with the deputies and whomever else is involved.

THE COURT: Who would you need? Who would you request to have here?

MR. HEISKELL: Well, Your Honor, first, of course, is Mr. Mike Gaudet, the deputy.

THE COURT: Okay.

MR. HEISKELL: And I don't know at this point. And perhaps Mr. Hanna's office or they can determine who else may have been present during this setup for the security for Mr. Ramos's polygraph, and anyone else that may have been involved, but certainly he is first and foremost.

18 THE COURT: I guess with regard to your 19 allegations, I would like to -- I would like some inquiry 20 today to rule in or rule out any bad behavior on the 21 department, Sheriff's Department. I just -- I'm really 22 highly suspect that they would do anything that's 23 improper or illegal. That doesn't -- it's not the 24 character that we have down here in our Sheriff's 25 Department that I know of. But that type of serious

unusual occurrence on one end of the spectrum, or an illegal act on the other end. I think we're probably over here in the unusual occurrence, irregular activity or what have you, but I want to at least give the Defense attorneys a chance to -- to make those inquiries this afternoon. Those are serious allegations and I don't want them festering out there.

MR. HANNA: I agree with the Court.

THE COURT: This type of thing, if we can figure out what happened this afternoon, that limits the amount of attention that this may get outside the courthouse, then let's get that done --

MR. HANNA: Yes, sir.

THE COURT: -- at 1:00.

MR. HANNA: Yes, sir.

THE COURT: If you'll go make some phone

18 calls.

2

3

4

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

MR. HANNA: We can definitely make that happen as far as our end, Judge. Can I address the Court on --

THE COURT: Yes, sir.

MR. HANNA: -- the Texas Ranger situation,

getting a Texas Ranger assigned --

THE COURT: Takes months.

THE COURT: Well, you don't know at this point; is that correct?

MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir.

THE COURT: You have a suspicion or at least you have an area that you feel that you need to investigate, correct?

MR. HEISKELL: And my suggestion, Judge, is that once this hearing takes place, then I see no reason why a transcript, statement of facts, can't be sent to a Ranger or whatever process --

THE COURT: Let's -- let's deal with that request at the conclusion of today's short, little, impromptu inquiry.

MR. HEISKELL: Okay.

THE COURT: So we'll have Gaudet and the Sheriff here and whoever else has been associated with Soliz and the recordings and monitoring that situation. And we'll let you question them, State question them, and then if the -- at the end of that, we'll just see where that goes.

Now, if you want affidavits from Prosecutors after we identify what recordings there are or not, we get them identified as to what happened, then I don't want to

27

26

MR. WESTFALL: That is true, Your Honor.

12

4

5

7

8

9

10

11

13

14

15

16

17

19

20

21

22

23

24

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

outside.

18 have them for the record or?

THE COURT: Well, they're offered but not

MR. WESTFALL: I'll do that, Your Honor.

THE COURT: We'll go on the record. The

20 admitted, so you'll hold on to them and bring them this

(Recess taken.)

(Defendant present.)

19

21

22

23

24

25

afternoon.

MR. STRAHAN: I'll get him. He's right

THE COURT: Raise your right hand.

THE COURT: Please have a seat.

MR. HEISKELL: May I proceed, Judge?

(Pause in proceeding.)

THE COURT: Yes, sir.

(Witness sworn.)

	•		
(Case 3:14-cv-04556-K-, Document-24-28Filed (38 <i>K</i>	ີ່ວະ/16 ¤- Pa ຄe₂55,ດ∱66 - PageID 5189
[Case 3:14-cv-04556-K _E Document ₁ 24 ₂ 28- _H 5iled (32	30,0	
1	MICHAEL GAUDET,	1	in Cleburne for Johnson County in order to videotape as
2	Having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:	2	well as audiotape any proceedings or happenings
3	DIRECT EXAMINATION	3	occurrences, excuse me, in the Johnson County jail?
4	BY MR. HEISKELL:	4	 At the jail, there's seven DVRs and
5	Q. State your name for the Court, please.	5	approximately 23 cameras.
6	A. Michael Gaudet.	6	Q. I'm sorry? You _l said what?
7	Q. Mr. Gaudet, how are you employed, sir?	7	A. At the jail, excuse me, there's two separate
8	A. I'm a lieutenant with the Johnson County	8	sections. There's the Admin Building and the jail.
9	Sheriff's Office.	9	Q. Okay. Let me start with the jail, and then
10	Q. And for how long have you been a lieutenant	10	we'll move to the Admin Building.
11	with the Johnson County Sheriff's Office?	11	A. At the jail, there's they just put in a new
12	A. I've been a lieutenant for approximately 10	12	system. I believe there's seven DVRs and approximately
13	years.	13	•
14	Q. And what are your duties and responsibilities	14	accessible through three separate computers.
15	with that office?	15	Q. And the DVRs, where are they located?
16	A. Excuse me. I supervise 14 detectives, the	16	A. The DVRs at the jail are located back in the
17	property room. I assist in supervising transport and	17	lieutenant's office, between the lieutenant's office and
18	courthouse personnel. I'm the Crime Scene officer, the	18	the control room in a secure room.
19	videographer, the photographer, and the latent print	19	Q. And what type of equipment is that, the DVR
	examiner. And I am in charge of I.T. for the Sheriff's	20	The state of the s
20 21	Office.	21	A. I have no idea, sir. I didn't
		22	Q. Don't know what brand.
22	Q. When you say in charge of I.T., you're talking	23	A. I wasn't involved in the installation.
23	about Technology?	1 1	Q. And so you don't know the brand or anything in
24	A. Information Technology, yes, sir.	24	· .
25	Q. Excuse me, Information Technology. You know,	25	particular about the type of DVRs there; is that correct?
	33	†	
1	I did not realize I've seen you before outside the	1	A. No, sir, I do not.
2	courtroom here during the course of jury selection; is	2	Q. And the DVR's, I take it they run continuously as
3	that correct?		
4		3	part of the security there at the jail?
	A. Yes, sir.	3 4	A. Yes.
5	A. Yes, sir.Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet.	-	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs?
5 6		4	A. Yes.Q. And who monitors the DVRs?A. The staff from Lasalle.
	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet.	4 5	A. Yes.Q. And who monitors the DVRs?A. The staff from Lasalle.Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the
6	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort	4 5 6	A. Yes.Q. And who monitors the DVRs?A. The staff from Lasalle.
6 7	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings?	4 5 6 7	A. Yes.Q. And who monitors the DVRs?A. The staff from Lasalle.Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the
6 7 8	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes.	4 5 6 7 8	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct?
6 7 8 9	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes. Q. I'm sorry?	4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct?
6 7 8 9 10	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes. Q. I'm sorry? A. The security officer at the front door, yes.	4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And where exactly is the visitation area located
6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes. Q. I'm sorry? A. The security officer at the front door, yes. Q. Okay. And that's security officer at the front 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And where exactly is the visitation area located whereby visitors, such as counsel, any other persons under
6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes. Q. I'm sorry? A. The security officer at the front door, yes. Q. Okay. And that's security officer at the front door, just to escort jurors in and out; is that right?	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And where exactly is the visitation area located whereby visitors, such as counsel, any other persons under the direction of counsel, would meet with an inmate?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes. Q. I'm sorry? A. The security officer at the front door, yes. Q. Okay. And that's security officer at the front door, just to escort jurors in and out; is that right? A. No, sir; just insure that there's no	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And where exactly is the visitation area located whereby visitors, such as counsel, any other persons under the direction of counsel, would meet with an inmate? A. Normally there's a room at the end of the
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes. Q. I'm sorry? A. The security officer at the front door, yes. Q. Okay. And that's security officer at the front door, just to escort jurors in and out; is that right? A. No, sir; just insure that there's no disturbances out front before entering the courtroom.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And where exactly is the visitation area located whereby visitors, such as counsel, any other persons under the direction of counsel, would meet with an inmate? A. Normally there's a room at the end of the visitation row that's secured on both sides. There's a
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes. Q. I'm sorry? A. The security officer at the front door, yes. Q. Okay. And that's security officer at the front door, just to escort jurors in and out; is that right? A. No, sir; just insure that there's no disturbances out front before entering the courtroom. Q. Lieutenant, how long have you been over the I.T.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And where exactly is the visitation area located whereby visitors, such as counsel, any other persons under the direction of counsel, would meet with an inmate? A. Normally there's a room at the end of the visitation row that's secured on both sides. There's a door through the outside for counsel and a door to the
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes. Q. I'm sorry? A. The security officer at the front door, yes. Q. Okay. And that's security officer at the front door, just to escort jurors in and out; is that right? A. No, sir; just insure that there's no disturbances out front before entering the courtroom. Q. Lieutenant, how long have you been over the I.T. Department at the Sheriff's Office? A. I've been assisting with I.T. for probably the	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And where exactly is the visitation area located whereby visitors, such as counsel, any other persons under the direction of counsel, would meet with an inmate? A. Normally there's a room at the end of the visitation row that's secured on both sides. There's a door through the outside for counsel and a door to the inside for the inmate.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes. Q. I'm sorry? A. The security officer at the front door, yes. Q. Okay. And that's security officer at the front door, just to escort jurors in and out; is that right? A. No, sir; just insure that there's no disturbances out front before entering the courtroom. Q. Lieutenant, how long have you been over the I.T. Department at the Sheriff's Office? A. I've been assisting with I.T. for probably the last 10 years.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And where exactly is the visitation area located whereby visitors, such as counsel, any other persons under the direction of counsel, would meet with an inmate? A. Normally there's a room at the end of the visitation row that's secured on both sides. There's a door through the outside for counsel and a door to the inside for the inmate. Q. And does that area have any recording equipment?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes. Q. I'm sorry? A. The security officer at the front door, yes. Q. Okay. And that's security officer at the front door, just to escort jurors in and out; is that right? A. No, sir; just insure that there's no disturbances out front before entering the courtroom. Q. Lieutenant, how long have you been over the I.T. Department at the Sheriff's Office? A. I've been assisting with I.T. for probably the last 10 years. Q. And for how long have you been in charge of the	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And where exactly is the visitation area located whereby visitors, such as counsel, any other persons under the direction of counsel, would meet with an inmate? A. Normally there's a room at the end of the visitation row that's secured on both sides. There's a door through the outside for counsel and a door to the inside for the inmate. Q. And does that area have any recording equipment? A. Not that I know of.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes. Q. I'm sorry? A. The security officer at the front door, yes. Q. Okay. And that's security officer at the front door, just to escort jurors in and out; is that right? A. No, sir; just insure that there's no disturbances out front before entering the courtroom. Q. Lieutenant, how long have you been over the I.T. Department at the Sheriff's Office? A. I've been assisting with I.T. for probably the last 10 years. Q. And for how long have you been in charge of the videography and taping procedures?	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And where exactly is the visitation area located whereby visitors, such as counsel, any other persons under the direction of counsel, would meet with an inmate? A. Normally there's a room at the end of the visitation row that's secured on both sides. There's a door through the outside for counsel and a door to the inside for the inmate. Q. And does that area have any recording equipment? A. Not that I know of. Q. And what about any type of contact visit with the
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes. Q. I'm sorry? A. The security officer at the front door, yes. Q. Okay. And that's security officer at the front door, just to escort jurors in and out; is that right? A. No, sir; just insure that there's no disturbances out front before entering the courtroom. Q. Lieutenant, how long have you been over the I.T. Department at the Sheriff's Office? A. I've been assisting with I.T. for probably the last 10 years. Q. And for how long have you been in charge of the videography and taping procedures? A. Pretty much since I became a detective.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And where exactly is the visitation area located whereby visitors, such as counsel, any other persons under the direction of counsel, would meet with an inmate? A. Normally there's a room at the end of the visitation row that's secured on both sides. There's a door through the outside for counsel and a door to the inside for the inmate. Q. And does that area have any recording equipment? A. Not that I know of. Q. And what about any type of contact visit with the inmate, where is that located?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes. Q. I'm sorry? A. The security officer at the front door, yes. Q. Okay. And that's security officer at the front door, just to escort jurors in and out; is that right? A. No, sir; just insure that there's no disturbances out front before entering the courtroom. Q. Lieutenant, how long have you been over the I.T. Department at the Sheriff's Office? A. I've been assisting with I.T. for probably the last 10 years. Q. And for how long have you been in charge of the videography and taping procedures? A. Pretty much since I became a detective. Q. And that's been how many years, sir?	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And where exactly is the visitation area located whereby visitors, such as counsel, any other persons under the direction of counsel, would meet with an inmate? A. Normally there's a room at the end of the visitation row that's secured on both sides. There's a door through the outside for counsel and a door to the inside for the inmate. Q. And does that area have any recording equipment? A. Not that I know of. Q. And what about any type of contact visit with the inmate, where is that located? A. I'm not involved in any of that, sir.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. I didn't realize you were Lieutenant Gaudet. And you've also acted as, I guess, a bailiff of some sort during the course of these proceedings? A. I acted as the front door security, yes. Q. I'm sorry? A. The security officer at the front door, yes. Q. Okay. And that's security officer at the front door, just to escort jurors in and out; is that right? A. No, sir; just insure that there's no disturbances out front before entering the courtroom. Q. Lieutenant, how long have you been over the I.T. Department at the Sheriff's Office? A. I've been assisting with I.T. for probably the last 10 years. Q. And for how long have you been in charge of the videography and taping procedures? A. Pretty much since I became a detective.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Yes. Q. And who monitors the DVRs? A. The staff from Lasalle. Q. Now, you all have visitation areas for the different inmates there at the Johnson County jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And where exactly is the visitation area located whereby visitors, such as counsel, any other persons under the direction of counsel, would meet with an inmate? A. Normally there's a room at the end of the visitation row that's secured on both sides. There's a door through the outside for counsel and a door to the inside for the inmate. Q. And does that area have any recording equipment? A. Not that I know of. Q. And what about any type of contact visit with the inmate, where is that located? A. I'm not involved in any of that, sir. Q. Do you know whether in the interior of the jail

equipments are -- are placed?

25 video equipment you-all have at the jail itself here

(Case 3:14-cv-04556 ₇ K _E Document ₁₂ 24 ₇ 28 ₁₁ 5iled (98£	02/16 FPROGA 56 0566 PageID 5190	
	36		' '	38
1	A. I do not know where they have contact visits,	1	am I right?	
2	sir.	2	A. Yes, sir.	
3	Q. You are not involved in the installation, as I	3	Q. Do you know the brand names of those DVRs?	
4	understand it?	4	A. I believe they're Toshiba.	
5	A. That's correct.	5	Q. Toshiba. And am I to understand you correctly,	
6	Q. Do you know who was?	6	sir, that you are in charge of the recording devices at	
7	A. They hired an outside company to install the new	7	the Admin Office?	
8	video system for the jail.	8	A. Yes, I'm responsible for their maintenance and	
9	Q. And do you maintain those or is there a separate	9	so forth.	ŀ
10	person who does maintenance on that equipment?	10	Q. I'm sorry?	
11	A. The new equipment is maintained by the company	11	A. I'm responsible for their maintenance and so	
12	that installed it, yes.	12	forth, yes.	ŀ
13	Q. And they come in periodically, I guess, for	13	Q. Okay. And how long have those recording	
14	maintenance purposes; is that correct?	14	devices been present at the Admin Building, if you	
15	A. I would assume so, under their contract.	15	know?	
16	Q. And as far as the actual operation part of that,	16	A. About five to six years.	ļ
17	and I'm saying, of course, the recording devices, who is	17	Q. And you have two, you said a small interview	-
18	in charge of the actual recording processes being	18	room and a large interview room; is that correct, sir?	
19	undertaken with the DVRs?	19	A. Yes, sir.	[.
20	A. The overall direction is in charge of Chief	20	Q. And are the recording devices for those rooms,	
21	Deputy Jimmy Johnson.	21	are they visible to people who come in to conduct	
22	Q. And he's in charge of that part of the jail as	22	interviews?	1
23		23	A. No. The cameras themselves are. The actual	-
24	that correct?	24	devices with the monitor, no.	-
	A Chief Ishmaan is in the everall charge of the		O So the comerce are vicible?	
25	A. Chief Johnson is in the overall charge of the	25	Q. So the cameras are visible?	ľ
25	A. Chief Johnson is in the overall charge of the	23		39
25		1		39
	37		A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give	39
1	jail and the prisoners.	1	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description?	39
1 2	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that	1 2	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small	39
1 2 3	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices	1 2 3	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at	39
1 2 3 4	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as	1 2 3 4	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview	39
1 2 3 4 5	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video?	1 2 3 4 5	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head.	39
1 2 3 4 5 6	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir.	1 2 3 4 5 6	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir?	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail;	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot.	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail; is that correct?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot. Q. And that camera is, I think you said, behind, on	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And it is a one-story building; is that correct? A. Yes, sir.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot. Q. And that camera is, I think you said, behind, on the front door, near the front door?	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And it is a one-story building; is that correct?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot. Q. And that camera is, I think you said, behind, on the front door, near the front door? A. No, sir. The camera in the small interview room	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And it is a one-story building; is that correct? A. Yes, sir.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot. Q. And that camera is, I think you said, behind, on the front door, near the front door? A. No, sir. The camera in the small interview room is on the same wall as the door	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And it is a one-story building; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And that's where the main Sheriff's Office is?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot. Q. And that camera is, I think you said, behind, on the front door, near the front door? A. No, sir. The camera in the small interview room	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And it is a one-story building; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And that's where the main Sheriff's Office is? A. It's main administrative offices, yes, sir.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot. Q. And that camera is, I think you said, behind, on the front door, near the front door? A. No, sir. The camera in the small interview room is on the same wall as the door	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And it is a one-story building; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And that's where the main Sheriff's Office is? A. It's main administrative offices, yes, sir. Q. Main administrative office. And tell us about	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot. Q. And that camera is, I think you said, behind, on the front door, near the front door? A. No, sir. The camera in the small interview room is on the same wall as the door.	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And it is a one-story building; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And that's where the main Sheriff's Office is? A. It's main administrative offices, yes, sir. Q. Main administrative office. And tell us about the recording devices, the DVRs, excuse me, that are	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot. Q. And that camera is, I think you said, behind, on the front door, near the front door? A. No, sir. The camera in the small interview room is on the same wall as the door. Q. As the door, A to the far left side of the room. Q. So it's A. In the corner.	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And it is a one-story building; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And that's where the main Sheriff's Office is? A. It's main administrative offices, yes, sir. Q. Main administrative office. And tell us about the recording devices, the DVRs, excuse me, that are located there.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot. Q. And that camera is, I think you said, behind, on the front door, near the front door? A. No, sir. The camera in the small interview room is on the same wall as the door. Q. As the door. A to the far left side of the room. Q. So it's	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And it is a one-story building; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And that's where the main Sheriff's Office is? A. It's main administrative offices, yes, sir. Q. Main administrative office. And tell us about the recording devices, the DVRs, excuse me, that are located there. A. There's multiple DVRs in the building, however,	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot. Q. And that camera is, I think you said, behind, on the front door, near the front door? A. No, sir. The camera in the small interview room is on the same wall as the door. Q. As the door, A to the far left side of the room. Q. So it's A. In the corner.	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And it is a one-story building; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And that's where the main Sheriff's Office is? A. It's main administrative offices, yes, sir. Q. Main administrative office. And tell us about the recording devices, the DVRs, excuse me, that are located there. A. There's multiple DVRs in the building, however, only two of them are for recording purposes. One is for	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot. Q. And that camera is, I think you said, behind, on the front door, near the front door? A. No, sir. The camera in the small interview room is on the same wall as the door Q. As the door, A to the far left side of the room. Q. So it's A. In the corner. Q. So when you walk into the room, it's to the	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And it is a one-story building; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And that's where the main Sheriff's Office is? A. It's main administrative offices, yes, sir. Q. Main administrative office. And tell us about the recording devices, the DVRs, excuse me, that are located there. A. There's multiple DVRs in the building, however, only two of them are for recording purposes. One is for what we call the large interview room and one is for	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot. Q. And that camera is, I think you said, behind, on the front door, near the front door? A. No, sir. The camera in the small interview room is on the same wall as the door Q. As the door. A to the far left side of the room. Q. So it's A. In the corner. Q. So when you walk into the room, it's to the left once you open the door, correct?	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And it is a one-story building; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And that's where the main Sheriff's Office is? A. It's main administrative offices, yes, sir. Q. Main administrative office. And tell us about the recording devices, the DVRs, excuse me, that are located there. A. There's multiple DVRs in the building, however, only two of them are for recording purposes. One is for what's called the small interview room.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot. Q. And that camera is, I think you said, behind, on the front door, near the front door? A. No, sir. The camera in the small interview room is on the same wall as the door Q. As the door. A. — to the far left side of the room. Q. So it's A. In the corner. Q. So when you walk into the room, it's to the left once you open the door, correct? A. Correct.	39
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	jail and the prisoners. Q. And so he would be the person, I guess, that would know about the brand, the type of recording devices that are present, and whether it also captures audio as well as video? A. That would be correct, sir. Q. Okay. Let me move now to the Admin Building. Okay. And that building is located southeast of the jail; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And it is a one-story building; is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And that's where the main Sheriff's Office is? A. It's main administrative offices, yes, sir. Q. Main administrative office. And tell us about the recording devices, the DVRs, excuse me, that are located there. A. There's multiple DVRs in the building, however, only two of them are for recording purposes. One is for what we call the large interview room and one is for what's called the small interview room. Q. Okay. So the recording devices are for two	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Yes. Q. Where are the cameras located, if you can give us a brief description? A. If you walk in facing the door to the small interview room, it's located on the left-hand side at ceiling level. If you walk into the large interview room, at the door, it's directly above your head. Q. And let me start with the small room first. How tall of a ceiling are we talking about, sir? A. 7-and-a-half, 8 foot. Q. And that camera is, I think you said, behind, on the front door, near the front door? A. No, sir. The camera in the small interview room is on the same wall as the door Q. As the door. A to the far left side of the room. Q. So it's A. In the corner. Q. So when you walk into the room, it's to the left once you open the door, correct? A. Correct. Q. And where is the interview if are there	39

Case 3:14-cv-04556-K Document 24-28 H Filed 08/02/16 F Page 57/0566 Page ID 5191 42 that he was brought over for that purpose? that room. 2 Q. And does that recording device, the camera 2 A. It was late afternoon. 3 itself, does it have activated voice recorder on it or 3 Q. And did you set up the video recording device that you just referenced for one of those interview rooms is that located elsewhere? 5 in preparation for that polygraph? 5 A. No, it has -- it has a hot mic. 6 A. Yes, sir, I did. 6 Q. A hot mic? 7 7 A. Once the device is activated, it continuously Q. Which interview room was it? 8 A. The large interview room. 8 records audio and video. 9 Q. And who met in that room initially, in the large 9 Q. Okay. Now, let's move now to the large interview room. You said that particular camera device 10 interview room? 10 11 11 is located in a different location from the small one; A. Excuse me? Q. Who met in the room initially, in the large 12 12 is that correct? 13 interview room? 13 A. That's correct, sir. 14 A. Initially he was -- when he was brought in, 14 Q. And tell us again where that is. 15 there was just security personnel with him. I believe 15 A. The large interview room is located at the end after that, he spoke with his attorney, and then after 16 of the hallway for Criminal Investigations. As you enter the room, the camera is directly above your head, above 17 that, Richard Woods, the polygrapher came. 17 18 18 Q. Now, is there a sign there at the Admin Building the door. As you're -- as you walk through the door, you 19 either upon entrance or outside the interview rooms 19 can visibly see the camera. 20 20 Q. And is that room the same height dimension with that -- warning of videotaping or acknowledging that 21 21 regard to the ceiling? videotaping may occur? 22 A. No, sir, it's approximately 10 foot. A. There are signs on our property, but on that 22 23 particular room, I believe there's a sign on the door 23 Q. I'm sorry? 24 A. It's approximately 10-foot ceiling. 24 that says "interview in progress", and that's it. 25 25 Q. But nothing about recording devices being in Q. And it's the same type of camera that exists in 41 43 use or anything of that nature? the large one that exists in the small one? 1 1 2 A. Yes, sir, they're identical. 2 A. No, sir. 3 Q. And so what did you do personally to set up 3 Q. And it has a hot mic on it as well? the recording device for the large interview room in 4 4 A. That's correct, sir. 5 Q. Now, tell me about with regard to the images on 5 preparation for the polygraph? 6 A. Knowing that he is a security threat, we 6 the recorder. How are they stored? 7 automatically start a DVD to record their actions prior 7 A. On those particular two devices, they are to, to insure the safety of the inmate and the officers. 8 stored directly to DVD. There's not a -- there is not a 8 And I opened the machine, turned it on, placed a DVD in 9 DVR function. it and shut it, and waited for the inmate to arrive. 10 Q. So it goes directly to DVD? 11 Q. And was anyone monitoring the images projected? 11 A. Correct. 12 Q. And once it goes directly to the DVD, if you 12 A. No. sir. 13 wanted a copy of it, I take it you would take that 13 Q. Was a hot mic working? copy and burn the disk, another copy for it; is that 14 A. The hot mic was active. At this point, I 14 15 15 cannot remember whether I disconnected the actual mic at correct? the camera, which I've done in the past for interviews 16 A. After you complete several other processes, 17 17 with attorney/client or other interviews, or I turned the yes. 18 actual sound off the TV. I know I did turn off the sound 18 Q. Now, let me direct your attention to the time 19 at the TV. 19 in which Jose Clemente Ramos was brought to the Admin Building to have a polygraph exam conducted. Do you 20 Q. Okay. But the hot mic itself, you don't recall

21

22

23

24

25

21

22

23

24 25 recall that date, sir?

Q. And you -- when was that exactly, if you know?

Q. Do you know what time, approximately, it was

A. After looking up, it was November 22nd.

A. Yes, sir.

whether it was turned off or left on or?

you said, is turned off?

A. Correct.

A. No, sir. I have not reviewed the tape.

Q. But the sound, as far as the monitor, I think

Case 3:14-cv-045564 E Document 2428 Holled 08/02/16 FEBBB 58 of 66 Page D 5192

2

3

6

7

10

11

12

13

15

16

17

18

20

21

22

23

24

25

3

4

7

8

10

13

14

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

Q. But if the hot mic was on, then that recording would obviously appear on the DVD; is that correct?

A. Yes, sir, it would.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18l

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

11

12

14

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Q. Now, before the participants came into the room, did you or anyone at your direction let them know that they were gonna be recorded?

A. No, sir, I did not.

THE COURT: May I ask you a question? I thought we were gonna first inquire about whether or not Mr. Soliz and his attorneys were taped without their information. So if you're headed off on whether or not Ramos and his attorney Bill Mason were taped without consent or permission, then that's kind of a -- an issue of standing on that that I would like to address before we spend a lot of time on --

MR. HEISKELL: And I agree, Judge. And it's my understanding, if I'm hearing Mr. Gaudet correctly, and let me reference then to the Court, the only time we 19 visited with Mr. Soliz is at the jail, not at the Admin Building. And if I'm hearing him correctly, he has no knowledge as to that process or procedure over there.

That would be Mr. Johnson, Deputy Johnson; is that correct?

> THE WITNESS: Chief Deputy Johnson. MR. HEISKELL: Chief Deputy Johnson.

Sorry.

THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

MR. HEISKELL: So that's why I get to this point. But also at this point, Judge, you know, I think in light of this, that as a potential violation of the Penal Code Section 16.02, which also references 18.20 of the Code of Criminal Procedure, that there is a violation of the law in which I think is my understanding of the code of professional responsibility on the part of 10 counsel as well as perhaps the Court, that he needs to be advised of his right to counsel.

THE COURT: Well, if you assume for a 13 minute that Mr. Ramos and Mr. Mason were audiotaped or videotaped without their knowledge or consent, just 15 assuming that for a minute, that would be their 16 complaint, not yours. You don't have any right to assert that complaint, that I'm aware of, on behalf of Bill Mason or Mr. Ramos, if that occurred, if that was against the law.

MR. HEISKELL: Right. And --

THE COURT: And so I don't know why I would let you spend a whole lot more time talking to this witness about whether Ramos and his attorney were videotaped or audiotaped without their knowledge or consent, and I don't see anything that would be against

the law yet or even close to that.

MR. HEISKELL: Okay. Well.

THE COURT: I need you to explain why that would be. But with regard to Ramos, that's not really your ground to assert, I don't believe.

MR. HEISKELL: Well, and I'm sorry, Judge. I may have misunderstood. I know you said the first three parts was, you know, the audio of potentially counsel and any counsel's agents, representatives. But it's my understanding he's not aware of the process at the jail for that to have taken place, which we -- which means we would need to talk to Chief Deputy Johnson.

And secondly, with this issue of the Ramos 14 video, I certainly -- I don't want to go any further with this because of my concerns with what I just referenced. And I think that that is an issue, and I'm gonna stray away from that in light of what I just stated, Judge.

And we -- unless he knows anything at all 19 about the process of taping people at the jail or anything, I don't think, at this point, I don't see anymore questions of Mr. Gaudet.

> THE COURT: Okay. Pass the witness. Any questions?

MR. HANNA: Give me just a half second here,

45

CROSS-EXAMINATION

2 BY MR. HANNA:

Judge.

Q. Now, you haven't listened to that DVD, have you?

A. No, sir, I have not.

5 Q. And where is it right now?

6 A. It's in my office.

Q. And it has been -- it's sealed up?

A. Yes, sir, it is:

9 Q. And to your knowledge, has anyone heard it?

A. No one has heard it.

11 Q. Has anyone heard it or viewed it or reviewed it 12 since the time you pulled it out of the DVD player --

A. No, sir.

Q. -- so to speak? And in doing this, what was 15 your purpose in activating this system, so to speak?

A. Due to the charges of the inmate and the security issues involved in their transport and detention, we commonly videotape all prisoners that we bring across the state for interviews, just for security purposes. Whether we maintain a tape or not is dependent on whether they behaved or not.

Q. So it was a security issue?

A. That's correct.

Q. All right, sir. And you don't know, really you don't know if there's any sound on it or not, do you? 47

48	1 .	
A. No, sir, I do not.	1	MR. HEISKELL: No, I'm not reading the
Q. And you don't remember whether you activated the	2	rights. I'm just saying the the code provisions,
hot mic or not, correct?	3	Judge.
A. That's	4	THE COURT: But that would be Mr. Ramos
MR. WESTFALL: Object to leading.	5	or Mr. Mason that would have a complaint, not you. Have
THE COURT: Overrule.	6	you been injured in any way? Has your client's rights
Q. (BY MR. HANNA) Is that what you said on Direct?	7	been jeopardized in any way by whether or not there was
A. Yes, sir.	8	a recording of somebody else?
Q. Okay. I thought that's what you said. So you	9	MR. HEISKELL: Not directly, but indirectly,
don't know if there's any sound on it or not?	10	potentially, Judge, from the standpoint of having access
A. That's correct.	11	or lack of access, I guess be more appropriate, to that
Q. But did you mute the TV so there would be no	12	recording that exists that could be potentially helpful
sound?	13	or Brady material, exculpatory evidence for my client
A. That's correct.	14	during this death trial. So not currently, but I think
Q. So regarding the what was going on in the	15	potentially it does exist because obviously that the
room with Woods and Ramos, did you hear any of that	16	Court will have to rule upon who obtains it. And I
conversation?	17	believe it really and truly is property of his counsel,
A. No, I did not.	18	Mr. Ramos's counsel, Mr. Ramos. And that's another hill
Q. Did anyone, to your knowledge?	19	to climb, so to speak. And at some point we obviously
A. Not to my knowledge, sir.	20	will be requesting that from them or asking the Court to
Q. Do you remember whether there was anybody	21	assist in that regard.
outside the door to that room or not, Mike?	22	But no further questions of Mr. Gaudet.
A. Yes, sir, there's a guard stationed outside the	23	THE COURT: You may step down.
door.	24	THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.
Q. Okay. Do you know who that was?	25	THE COURT: Who will your next witness be?
49	1	
A. I believe it was Morris Brown.	1	(Sotto voce discussion.)
Q. Okay. And I guess you stand ready to give the	2	MR. HEISKELL: We'll call Troy Fuller, Judge.
	4	with the lotter. We it call froy fuller, budge.
tape to whoever the Court says, the DVD, excuse me, to	3	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to
tape to whoever the Court says, the DVD, excuse me, to whoever the Court says it belongs to?		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
·	3	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to
whoever the Court says it belongs to?	3 4	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir.
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct.	3 4 5	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir.
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further	3 4 5 6	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnso
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I	3 4 5 6 7	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnso could be made available.
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to	3 4 5 6 7 8	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnso could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge,
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnso could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge, and ask him to get Chief Johnson out here.
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to Fifth Amendment and right to counsel. A person, under 16.02(b), a person commits an	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnso could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge, and ask him to get Chief Johnson out here. THE COURT: Thank you.
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to Fifth Amendment and right to counsel. A person, under 16.02(b), a person commits an offense if the person intentionally intercepts, endeavors	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnso could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge, and ask him to get Chief Johnson out here. THE COURT: Thank you. Please raise your right hand.
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to Fifth Amendment and right to counsel. A person, under 16.02(b), a person commits an offense if the person intentionally intercepts, endeavors	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnso could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge, and ask him to get Chief Johnson out here. THE COURT: Thank you. Please raise your right hand. (Witnessisworn.)
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to Fifth Amendment and right to counsel. A person, under 16.02(b), a person commits an offense if the person intentionally intercepts, endeavors to intercept or	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnso could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge, and ask him to get Chief Johnson out here. THE COURT: Thank you. Please raise your right hand. (Witness sworn.) THE COURT: Have a seat.
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to Fifth Amendment and right to counsel. A person, under 16.02(b), a person commits an offense if the person intentionally intercepts, endeavors to intercept or (Clarification by Court Reporter.) MR. HEISKELL: I'm sorry or endeavor to	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnso could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge, and ask him to get Chief Johnson out here. THE COURT: Thank you. Please raise your right hand. (Witness sworn.) THE COURT: Have a seat. Okay.
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to Fifth Amendment and right to counsel. A person, under 16.02(b), a person commits an offense if the person intentionally intercepts, endeavors to intercept or (Clarification by Court Reporter.) MR. HEISKELL: I'm sorry or endeavor to intercept a wire, oral or electronic communication. And	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnso could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge, and ask him to get Chief Johnson out here. THE COURT: Thank you. Please raise your right hand. (Witness sworn.) THE COURT: Have a seat. Okay. MR. HEISKELL: Thank you.
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to Fifth Amendment and right to counsel. A person, under 16.02(b), a person commits an offense if the person intentionally intercepts, endeavors to intercept or (Clarification by Court Reporter.) MR. HEISKELL: I'm sorry or endeavor to intercept a wire, oral or electronic communication. And Article 18.20 of the Code of Criminal Procedure defines	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnso could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge, and ask him to get Chief Johnson out here. THE COURT: Thank you. Please raise your right hand. (Witness sworn.) THE COURT: Have a seat. Okay. MR. HEISKELL: Thank you. TROY FULLER,
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to Fifth Amendment and right to counsel. A person, under 16.02(b), a person commits an offense if the person intentionally intercepts, endeavors to intercept or (Clarification by Court Reporter.) MR. HEISKELL: I'm sorry or endeavor to intercept a wire, oral or electronic communication. And Article 18.20 of the Code of Criminal Procedure defines	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnso could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge, and ask him to get Chief Johnson out here. THE COURT: Thank you. Please raise your right hand. (Witnessisworn.) THE COURT: Have a seat. Okay. MR. HEISKELL: Thank you. TROY FULLER, Having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to Fifth Amendment and right to counsel. A person, under 16.02(b), a person commits an offense if the person intentionally intercepts, endeavors to intercept or (Clarification by Court Reporter.) MR. HEISKELL: I'm sorry or endeavor to intercept a wire, oral or electronic communication. And Article 18.20 of the Code of Criminal Procedure defines oral communication means THE COURT: Can I stop you a second since	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnso could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge, and ask him to get Chief Johnson out here. THE COURT: Thank you. Please raise your right hand. (Witness sworn.) THE COURT: Have a seat. Okay. MR. HEISKELL: Thank you. TROY FULLER, Having been first duly sworn, testified as follows: DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. HEISKELL:
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to Fifth Amendment and right to counsel. A person, under 16.02(b), a person commits an offense if the person intentionally intercepts, endeavors to intercept or (Clarification by Court Reporter.) MR. HEISKELL: I'm sorry or endeavor to intercept a wire, oral or electronic communication. And Article 18.20 of the Code of Criminal Procedure defines oral communication means THE COURT: Can I stop you a second since you're just reading law to me. If you don't have any	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnso could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge, and ask him to get Chief Johnson out here. THE COURT: Thank you. Please raise your right hand. (Witnessisworn.) THE COURT: Have a seat. Okay. MR. HEISKELL: Thank you. TROY FULLER, Having been first duly sworn, testified as follows: DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. HEISKELL: Q. State your name for the Court, please.
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to Fifth Amendment and right to counsel. A person, under 16.02(b), a person commits an offense if the person intentionally intercepts, endeavors to intercept or (Clarification by Court Reporter.) MR. HEISKELL: I'm sorry or endeavor to intercept a wire, oral or electronic communication. And Article 18.20 of the Code of Criminal Procedure defines oral communication means THE COURT: Can I stop you a second since you're just reading law to me. If you don't have any further questions of this witness and State has passed	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnson could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge, and ask him to get Chief Johnson out here. THE COURT: Thank you. Please raise your right hand. (Witnessisworn.) THE COURT: Have a seat. Okay. MR. HEISKELL: Thank you. TROY FULLER, Having been first duly sworn, testified as follows: DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. HEISKELL: Q. State your name for the Court, please. A. Troy Fuller.
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to Fifth Amendment and right to counsel. A person, under 16.02(b), a person commits an offense if the person intentionally intercepts, endeavors to intercept or (Clarification by Court Reporter.) MR. HEISKELL: I'm sorry or endeavor to intercept a wire, oral or electronic communication. And Article 18.20 of the Code of Criminal Procedure defines oral communication means THE COURT: Can I stop you a second since you're just reading law to me. If you don't have any further questions of this witness and State has passed him, he's gonna be excused.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnson could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge, and ask him to get Chief Johnson out here. THE COURT: Thank you. Please raise your right hand. (Witnessisworn.) THE COURT: Have a seat. Okay. MR. HEISKELL: Thank you. TROY FULLER, Having been first duly sworn, testified as follows: DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. HEISKELL: Q. State your name for the Court, please. A. Troy Fuller. Q. Mr. Fuller, how are you employed, sir?
whoever the Court says it belongs to? A. That's correct. MR. HANNA: That's all we've got, Judge. MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I have no further questions, but I do want to cite for the record what I think would supplement my concern, concerning his right to Fifth Amendment and right to counsel. A person, under 16.02(b), a person commits an offense if the person intentionally intercepts, endeavors to intercept or (Clarification by Court Reporter.) MR. HEISKELL: I'm sorry or endeavor to intercept a wire, oral or electronic communication. And Article 18.20 of the Code of Criminal Procedure defines oral communication means THE COURT: Can I stop you a second since you're just reading law to me. If you don't have any further questions of this witness and State has passed	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE COURT: Do you anticipate desiring to call Jimmy Johnson? MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Could you see if Jimmy Johnson could be made available. MR. HANNA: I'll talk to the Sheriff, Judge, and ask him to get Chief Johnson out here. THE COURT: Thank you. Please raise your right hand. (Witnessisworn.) THE COURT: Have a seat. Okay. MR. HEISKELL: Thank you. TROY FULLER, Having been first duly sworn, testified as follows: DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. HEISKELL: Q. State your name for the Court, please. A. Troy Fuller.

	Case 3:14-cv-045 <u>56aK E Document 24z38_{TH}Filed (</u> 52		TEDROANT 24, 2042	5
1	as a captain with that division?	1	other regular microphone on them?	
2	A. Basically administrative role. I do work on	2	A. I'm not absolutely certain, but I don't	
3	major crimes, Criminal Investigation stuff, handle	3	believe I don't believe there's audio. ∃think it's	
4	internal investigations. I'm out of both our office	4	just video. I'm not certain.	
5	and the jail. Just other general assignment duties.	5	Q. Is it fair to state that Captain or Chief	
6	Q. Okay. And are you familiar with the DVR	6	Deputy Johnson would know the answer to those, that	
7	recording devices located at the jail, sir?	7	question?	
8	A. Yes, sir, I am.	8	A. Yes, sir, I believe so.	
9	Q. And tell us about your familiarity with those	9	 Q. But other than just knowing that they are there, 	
0	devices.	10	you, I guess, have no role in the operation of those	
1	A. Just essentially the rooms. We have a small	11	devices and when they're turned on or monitored or	
2	interview room, and we have a larger interview room which	12	anything of that nature?	
3	we also use as a conference room. We have a video room	13	A. No, sir.	
4	that has a television, recording devices, and cameras	14	MR. HEISKELL: Okay. That's all I have,	
5	_	15	Your Honor, of him.	
6	Q. Let me stop you there for a minute. Now, are	16	MR. HANNA: Give me just a half second,	
7	we talking the Admin Building or we talking the jail?	17	Judge.	
8	A. Administration building.	18	We don't have any questions, Judge.	
9	Q. I'm I'm sorry. I'm referencing the jail,	19	THE COURT: You may step down.	
0	sir. I'm sorry?	20	MR. HEISKELL: We call Sheriff Alford,	
1	A. To my knowledge, other than normal security	21	Your Honor.	
2		22	(Witness sworn.)	
3	Q. Okay. Are you familiar with the operation of	23	THE COURT: Please have a seat.	
4	the security cameras and recording devices at the jail	24	MR. HEISKELL: May I proceed?	
5		25	THE COURT: Yes, sir.	
	53		1	- 5
1	A. Only basically, sir. Just that they're set up	1	BOB ALFORD,	
2	in certain areas and that you can monitor hallways,	2	Having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:	
3	outside, things like that.	3	DIRECT EXAMINATION	
ŀ	Q. What about the visitation rooms for counsel and	4	BY MR. HEISKELL:	
	others who would come to visit an inmate?	5	Q. Would you state your name for the Court, please.	
3	 A. I believe they're video recorded, but I'm not 	6	A. Bob Alford.	
٠	sure how they operate and things like that.	7	Q. Mr. Alford, you are the Sheriff of Johnson	
3	Q. And how many video recordings do you have of	8	County; is that correct?	
)	those particular visitation rooms?	9	A. Yes, sir.	
0	A. Sir, I'm not sure.	10	Q. And for how long have you been the Sheriff, sir?	
1	Q. And	11	A. Over 15 years.	
2	A. Are you talking about the visitation at the	12	Q. And can you give us just a general description	
3		13	of your duties and job responsibilities as the Sheriff of	
4	Q. Yes, sir.	14	Johnson County?	
5	A. I'm not sure how many cameras there are, sir.	15	A. It's anything to do with law enforcement that	
3	Q. Okay. But you would agree, I guess, that there	16		
7	are a number of visitation rooms at the jail?	17	under my command, under my supervision. Primarily it's	
B	A. Yes, sir.	18		
9	Q. Is that right?	19	some major cases, but primarily it's administrative	
-1	A. Yes. sir.	ומכן	position	
0	A. Yes, sir.Q. And would each of those rooms have the recording	20 21	position. Q. Now, does that position also include being in	

23 A. I believe so, yes, sir. A. Yes, sir.

Q. And do you know whether those recording devices 24 also have microphones where there's a hot mic or some

23

Q. And during the entire tenure, I take it, that's 25 been one of your major job responsibilities and duties; is that correct, sir?

1

2

3

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

15

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

25

1

2

3

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

23

25

- A. Yes. sir.
- Q. Now, when we talk about the jail, I understand there's the Administration Building southwest of the jail, and then the jail facility itself with the wires, mesh wire around it; is that correct, sir?
 - A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Razor wire. Now, Sheriff, tell us, please, about the recording devices there, audio and video recording devices at the jail which are obviously there for security, excuse me, security purposes. Can you give us a brief outline of what you have there?
- A. Okav. There are a number of cameras located throughout the facility. They're primarily in the living -- the common areas of the jail. They're not 16 focused on the cells. They can't be focused on the -directly on the restroom areas. There are walls that cover the vital proportions of a person when using the facilities and showers and things like that. The hallways, the exterior, the entire exterior of the building is under camera.
 - Q. Okay. And does that include, Sheriff, video cameras or perhaps as well as audio equipment that would cover the visitation area for the inmates?
 - A. No, there's no audio there, but there is video.

Now, what it will show, it won't be as good as even what we're seeing here. You'll see the main hallway. And then the visitation areas, there's about six to eight benches, and they're kind of back-to-back. The inmate will be on one side of the glass wall, the visitor will be on the other side, and you can kind of see that hallway down that area.

Q. Okay. So when you say there are six to eight benches --

A. In the most -- in the most -- there's as few as four in one area, then there's up to eight benches on kind of --

- Q. Oh.
- A. -- where visitors come in and sit to talk and they pick up the telephone and talk.
- Q. Okay. What about the visitation area for counsel, defense counsel?
- A. There's no -- there's no camera in that area.
- Q. No camera.
 - A. No, sir.
- 21 Q. There are no cameras in there?
- 22 A. No. sir.
 - Q. Nor any audio equipment?.
- 24 A. No. sir.
 - Q. And those areas, of course, I've been there

in visiting my client. There's a separate, one stool, I guess if you want to call it that, for the attorney, and across the -- the window, excuse me, is another stool for the inmate; is that correct?

A. Yes, sir.

5

6

10

11

12

13

17

24

1

2

3

4

7

9

10

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

21

23

25

57

- Q. And I recall that when you go into the door for the attorney, it's obviously the steel door, and then the inmate is brought in by the deputy from the opposite side of that, from my experience, into the room. Is that your understanding?
- A. Yes, sir. The inmate comes from the housing area into the visitation area.
- Q. So the only cameras you're telling this Court that exist for that area have to do with the hallways? Or 15 am I wrong there?
- 16 A. No, sir, in that particular area, that's strictly the hallway area would be all that would be on camera in there. The attorney and inmate room, there's 19 no audio, there's no video. There's really no audio 20 throughout the building. It's just video cameras.
- 21 Q. Okay. Now, there are some hand-held cameras 22 obviously used by the correctional officers there too: 23 is that right?
 - A. When an incident occurs where we have to take action to -- to put an inmate under restraint or

take back a cell if the inmates have taken a cell, yes, sir.

- Q. And what about -- and I'm gonna move to the courtroom here shortly, in the court holdover, but let me go back to the visitation for counsel. The cameras that are in the hallway, they show people walking up and down the hallway, entering and exiting those particular visitation areas; is that correct?
 - A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Now, there's another area that we were taken to at some point, and I want to ask you about where we had contact visits. Okay. That existed, as I recall, kind of more in the bowels of the jail as opposed to the hallway area. Are you familiar with that area, sir?
- A. I believe you're referring to what used to be the law library, where that a lot of time attorneys, or on special occasion, family will be allowed to come in and have a contact visit, for whatever purposes; someone is fixing to go away for life or there's -- or we need to notify an inmate there's been a death in the family, 22 we'll facilitate those. Now, that room is not under -there's not a video camera in that room.
- 24 Q. All right. That's what I was gonna ask you.
 - A. Right.

(Case 3:14-cv-04556AKE Document 24z28rHFiled	1	
1	Q. So no video or audio in that room either?	1	A. Oh, yes, sir. If there's any incident, it's
2	A. No, sir.	2	recorded, yes, sir.
3	Q. And you have to go through, like, two or three	3	Q. And that was strictly sorry strictly video
4	doors to get to that particular room; is that correct?	4	only, not audio?
5	A. Yes, sir. Yes, sir.	5	A. Yes, sir.
6	Q. And when inmates are examined, for instance, by	6	Q. And do you know how many recordings were made
7	experts and others, then that's the room they're taken	7	of the time in which he was in the holdover that's been
8	to as well, as I understand?	8	saved to DVD or somehow preserved?
9	A. Yes, sir.	9	A. I don't. Assuming like for sure one has been
10	Q. The guards who are stationed in that area right	10	kept. I don't have a number.
11	outside the door when the examinations or interviews are	11	MR. HEISKELL: Okay. That's all. Thank
12	being conducted in that former library we were just	12	you.
13	- •	13	THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
14		14	MR. HEISKELL: Pass the witness.
15	Q do they have any type of recording devices	15	MR. HANNA: Judge, we don't have any
16		16	
17	A. No, sir, they're not allowed to have any. And	17	THE COURT: Thank you. You may be excused.
18		18	THE WITNESS: Thank you, sir.
19		19	THE COURT: Do you still request
20		20	Mr. Johnson?
21		21	MR. HEISKELL: Let me confer, Judge.
22	the Judge advising us that we're not to listen, not to	22	(Sotto voce discussion.)
23		23	THE COURT: Oh, he's in Peaster, Texas.
24	Q. Are there any in the back here of the courtroom	24	MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, in light of
25	where the holdover cells are, any type of recording	25	Sheriff Alford's responses, since he's in charge of the
1	61 devices there, for instance, when you bring inmates	1	jail, I don't think there's a need at this point for
2	over?	2	Chief Deputy Johnson. He's given us a full response.
3	A. Yes, sir, there's video recording.		. ,
3 4	A. Yes, sir, there's video recording. Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that	3	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask
	A. Yes, sir, there's video recording. Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not?	3	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later,
4	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that	3 4 5	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity
4 5	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is thatvideo record is that also audio recorded or not?A. No audio. It's video recorded.	3 4 5 6	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay.
4 5 6	 Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) 	3 4 5	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something
4 5 6 7	 Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any 	3 4 5 6 7 8	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available.
4 5 6 7 8	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us	3 4 5 6 7	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may cancel Johnson.
4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us as attorneys or with any experts or agents who we call	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may'cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you. MR. HEISKELL: I think that's those are
4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us as attorneys or with any experts or agents who we call upon to evaluate and interview him?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us as attorneys or with any experts or agents who we call upon to evaluate and interview him? A. No, sir. (Sotto voce discussion.)	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may'cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you. MR. HEISKELL: I think that's those are all the individuals I saw outside, Judge, that were called over.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us as attorneys or with any experts or agents who we call upon to evaluate and interview him? A. No, sir. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. The let me go back to the holdover back in	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may'cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you. MR. HEISKELL: I think that's those are all the individuals I saw outside, Judge, that were called over. THE COURT: Well, what else would you like?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us as attorneys or with any experts or agents who we call upon to evaluate and interview him? A. No, sir. (Sotto voce discussion.)	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you. MR. HEISKELL: I think that's those are all the individuals I saw outside, Judge, that were called over. THE COURT: Well, what else would you like? Who else do you want to talk to?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us as attorneys or with any experts or agents who we call upon to evaluate and interview him? A. No, sir. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. The let me go back to the holdover back in the back here, Sheriff, for a second. When those	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you. MR. HEISKELL: I think that's those are all the individuals I saw outside, Judge, that were called over. THE COURT: Well, what else would you like? Who else do you want to talk to? MR. HEISKELL: I think that's it, Judge,
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us as attorneys or with any experts or agents who we call upon to evaluate and interview him? A. No, sir. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. The let me go back to the holdover back in the back here, Sheriff, for a second. When those Mr. Soliz is back there during the course of this jury	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you. MR. HEISKELL: I think that's those are all the individuals I saw outside, Judge, that were called over. THE COURT: Well, what else would you like? Who else do you want to talk to?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us as attorneys or with any experts or agents who we call upon to evaluate and interview him? A. No, sir. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. The let me go back to the holdover back in the back here, Sheriff, for a second. When those Mr. Soliz is back there during the course of this jury selection, as you recall, and we have a video camera in	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you. MR. HEISKELL: I think that's those are all the individuals I saw outside, Judge, that were called over. THE COURT: Well, what else would you like? Who else do you want to talk to? MR. HEISKELL: I think that's it, Judge, because obviously, you know, we're at the beckon call of
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us as attorneys or with any experts or agents who we call upon to evaluate and interview him? A. No, sir. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. The let me go back to the holdover back in the back here, Sheriff, for a second. When those Mr. Soliz is back there during the course of this jury selection, as you recall, and we have a video camera in that holdover cell, you recall that, sir?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you. MR. HEISKELL: I think that's those are all the individuals I saw outside, Judge, that were called over. THE COURT: Well, what else would you like? Who else do you want to talk to? MR. HEISKELL: I think that's it, Judge, because obviously, you know, we're at the beckon call of these gentlemen who know the operation. And the only person I've heard mention was Chief Deputy Johnson who
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us as attorneys or with any experts or agents who we call upon to evaluate and interview him? A. No, sir. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. The let me go back to the holdover back in the back here, Sheriff, for a second. When those Mr. Soliz is back there during the course of this jury selection, as you recall, and we have a video camera in that holdover cell, you recall that, sir? A. Yes, sir. Q. And there was some incident at some point in	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you. MR. HEISKELL: I think that's those are all the individuals I saw outside, Judge, that were called over. THE COURT: Well, what else would you like? Who else do you want to talk to? MR. HEISKELL: I think that's it, Judge, because obviously, you know, we're at the beckon call of these gentlemen who know the operation. And the only person I've heard mention was Chief Deputy Johnson who was aware, and Sheriff Alford obviously took care of
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us as attorneys or with any experts or agents who we call upon to evaluate and interview him? A. No, sir. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. The let me go back to the holdover back in the back here, Sheriff, for a second. When those Mr. Soliz is back there during the course of this jury selection, as you recall, and we have a video camera in that holdover cell, you recall that, sir? A. Yes, sir.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you. MR. HEISKELL: I think that's those are all the individuals I saw outside, Judge, that were called over. THE COURT: Well, what else would you like? Who else do you want to talk to? MR. HEISKELL: I think that's it, Judge, because obviously, you know, we're at the beckon call of these gentlemen who know the operation. And the only person I've heard mention was Chief Deputy Johnson who
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us as attorneys or with any experts or agents who we call upon to evaluate and interview him? A. No, sir. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. The let me go back to the holdover back in the back here, Sheriff, for a second. When those Mr. Soliz is back there during the course of this jury selection, as you recall, and we have a video camera in that holdover cell, you recall that, sir? A. Yes, sir. Q. And there was some incident at some point in which, I take it from that, that was recorded, is that	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you. MR. HEISKELL: I think that's those are all the individuals I saw outside, Judge, that were called over. THE COURT: Well, what else would you like? Who else do you want to talk to? MR. HEISKELL: I think that's it, Judge, because obviously, you know, we're at the beckon call of these gentlemen who know the operation. And the only person I've heard mention was Chief Deputy Johnson who was aware, and Sheriff Alford obviously took care of that. So I'm not aware of anyone else, you know,
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us as attorneys or with any experts or agents who we call upon to evaluate and interview him? A. No, sir. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. The let me go back to the holdover back in the back here, Sheriff, for a second. When those Mr. Soliz is back there during the course of this jury selection, as you recall, and we have a video camera in that holdover cell, you recall that, sir? A. Yes, sir. Q. And there was some incident at some point in which, I take it from that, that was recorded, is that correct, on the video camera?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may'cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you. MR. HEISKELL: I think that's those are all the individuals I saw outside, Judge, that were called over. THE COURT: Well, what else would you like? Who else do you want to talk to? MR. HEISKELL: I think that's it, Judge, because obviously, you know, we're at the beckon call of these gentlemen who know the operation. And the only person I've heard mention was Chief Deputy Johnson who was aware, and Sheriff Alford obviously took care of that. So I'm not aware of anyone else, you know, that's THE COURT: Well, we had
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. And inside the cells themselves, is that video record is that also audio recorded or not? A. No audio. It's video recorded. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. Okay. Sheriff Alford, are you aware of any type of video recordings of Mark Soliz visiting with us as attorneys or with any experts or agents who we call upon to evaluate and interview him? A. No, sir. (Sotto voce discussion.) Q. The let me go back to the holdover back in the back here, Sheriff, for a second. When those Mr. Soliz is back there during the course of this jury selection, as you recall, and we have a video camera in that holdover cell, you recall that, sir? A. Yes, sir. Q. And there was some incident at some point in which, I take it from that, that was recorded, is that correct, on the video camera? A. Of what now?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	THE COURT: Okay. If you would like to ask Deputy Johnson follow-up questions on the record later, I'll give you that opportunity MR. HEISKELL: Okay. THE COURT: during a break or something when he's available. You may'cancel Johnson. THE SHERIFF: Yes, sir. Thank you. MR. HEISKELL: I think that's those are all the individuals I saw outside, Judge, that were called over. THE COURT: Well, what else would you like? Who else do you want to talk to? MR. HEISKELL: I think that's it, Judge, because obviously, you know, we're at the beckon call of these gentlemen who know the operation. And the only person I've heard mention was Chief Deputy Johnson who was aware, and Sheriff Alford obviously took care of that. So I'm not aware of anyone else, you know, that's

.

Case 3:14-cv-04556AKE Document 24A28 HFiled 08/02/16 FPage A63 of 66 Page ID 5197

allegations that the Sheriff's Department has taped you and your client --

1

2

3

5

6

7

8

10

11

12

13

15

17

18

19

20

22

23

24

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

11

12

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

23

24

25

MR. HEISKELL: Well, it was a concern, Your Honor, when we first heard about yesterday what happened with Mr. Ramos and his counsel. We are now learning and have learned that that took place at the Admin Building. I was under the initial impression it was at, like the Court was, I believe, it was at Mr. Wood's office, then we've heard now, found out later that it was at the Admin Building.

And we also found out that that's separate from the jail because we went by there so I can know what place we're talking about. So I now know that the Admin Building is down the road further than the jail. So it was a matter of hearing this, these matters take place, 16 being obviously very concerned about what's taking place in light of what we're dealing with here, and we have now had the opportunity to at least flush it out to this degree.

And I think at this point, we're satisfied 21 that none of our communication with our client has been violated by confidential communications nor attorney/client privilege matters in light of the further explanation provided by the witnesses and folks we've talked to.

THE COURT: There's also a standing order or an order whenever you had requested an opportunity to have an expert meet with your client --

MR. HEISKELL: Yes, sir.

THE COURT: -- in the jail, there is an order that is generated by my office and sent to the Sheriff.

MR. HEISKELL: Right.

THE COURT: I don't have a copy of that with me, but I believe that language in there prohibits any --

MR. HEISKELL: That language, Judge, you're

13 right --

THE COURT: -- recording or observation.

MR. HEISKELL: -- any communication, any -if they over -- even overhear any type of privileged communications, not to disclose it to anyone. That was part of the standing order that the Court granted. And we don't have any reason to believe that's been violated. I've not heard anything of that nature that's been

21 violated as well, but --22

MR. HEISKELL: -- I hope the Court can

appreciate and understand how we were alarmed when we first heard about this.

THE COURT: Okay.

1 2

3

5

6 7

8

10

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

1

7

8

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

THE COURT: That's why I had a hearing --

MR. HEISKELL: Yes. sir.

THE COURT: -- to get to the bottom of it

quickly.

MR. HEISKELL: Right.

THE COURT: So is there anything from the State on the first two issues?

MR. HANNA: Well, no, I don't think so,

9 Judge.

> THE COURT: Then let me just state that there's no evidence of any recording of any conversations between Defendant Soliz and his attorneys, of an audio nature. And the only potential video recording would be of him in his cell in the Guinn building, which is video only, no audio. So it doesn't -- there just is not one as far as the Court can tell.

With regard to the Ramos matter, the sworn pleadings by the Defense team state that neither the Prosecutor nor the Defense counsel had received any video of Ramos. And taking the Defense pleadings as true and the evidence of Officer Gaudet, the Court will find that to the extent the Sheriff's Office may have recorded any audio/video of Ramos or his attorney, that content would be subject to a protection of Mr. Ramos's attorney/client privileges, obviously, and that would be his standing or

65

his attorney's standing to assert and to maintain.

It appears that Gaudet may have turned on a monitor for safety or security reasons, and his testimony is that the audio may or may not exist. If it does exist, he didn't listen to it. He turned off the monitor as far as volume goes. And there's no evidence that it was copied or shared with anybody in any way. So Officer Gaudet would then continue to maintain and preserve that particular document or DVD or whatever it is until such time as there is a motion by Ramos or his attorney asking the Court to do something with it. Otherwise, he should just proceed to maintain it in its integrity.

So I think that resolves the first two issues, and I'm down to the supplemental evidence that was given to the -- by the District Attorney to the Defense team as of this last week. So would the State elaborate as to what information is in the 10 CDRs and DVDs and the two incident reports.

MR. STRAHAN: Well, I can tell you this, Judge, speaking for the State. We were in five weeks of voir dire, along with the Defense, and what we're generally doing now is if there's an extra witness or somebody -- for example, we are going to update today, I've already told Defense counsel this, a person by the name of Matt Hardy moved some evidence from Benbrook to

67

7

10

11

12

15

18

19

20

21

24

10

11

12

16

17

18

19

22

23

24

69

Johnson County yesterday. And he was nowhere on any witness list. He just physically moved it. We have to use him for the chain of custody.

That's the type of addition that we've been making to the witness list that's been complained of. And it's an ongoing. We sat for five weeks, just like the Defense counsel did, in that, and getting back onto our case as far as talking to witnesses, those things will come up.

I know that I sent over personally three DVDs which are from bad acts under the Code of 404(b), 37.07 notice that we believe Mr. Soliz did while we were in jury selection. So when they were made available to us, we gave it back to them. Some of the 37.07 notice is for things that are ongoing; weapons in the jail, other things like that, as we are in this process. So we have no choice but to update them as they happen because there's new acts, frankly, at least in the recent past there's been new acts that we've had to update.

And so we've also had -- and I can't speak specifically to what Ms. Jack gave over, whether that's -we gave them a media notebook with 50-some-odd disks in there, and that's some of the stuff we're still going over, we have given that to them. We've had an open file policy. And then this ECFS is the online, computerized, I

guess, discovery tool of Tarrant County. And so what we have done is try to put every single thing on there, but at the same time, we have maintained physical files right in this office in this courthouse as well as Tarrant County maintaining a physical file with everything in it which have been open to Defense counsel really the entire time.

So as far as the updates go, again, we're --I have to add a name today, which I hate to do, but I do because that's a new person who touched a piece of evidence yesterday. It's what we kind of meant earlier by ancillary type people. They're not a brand new expert that we're bringing in, you know, four days before trial. It's someone who touched evidence that we think would be necessary for chain of custody and 16 those types of things. So none of it is meant for, you know, to overwhelm the Defense. I mean, we're working just like they are. And as soon as we get something in, we try to give it over. And that's kind of where we stand on that.

MR. WESTFALL: Well, Your Honor, I mean, that's -- we're all working as hard as we can, but they've got over 400 people on the witness list and they refuse to tell us who they're gonna call. I mean, this hasn't been exactly, you know, just all games coming from

this side. And the fact is that there is an awful lot of 2 evidence, there's a lot of new evidence they've hand delivered, I would say probably an awful lot of what has now been uploaded, but sorting it out takes time.

And, I mean, it was -- it was the State, at least Christy Jack, that suggested the possibility of taking an extra week and just in light of the stuff that was coming in, we just -- in light of this other new incident, we thought more than a week might be appropriate and we wouldn't have to come back and ask for anymore.

Maybe, you know, yeah, I mean, there has 13 been a lot more than just a few new incidents over in jail. I mean, all the sudden, this whole new huge population of Ramos's letters becomes available, Ramos's 16 probation files all the sudden show up on ECFS and his juvenile files all the sudden show up on ECFS. This is stuff that's hundreds of pages that just needs to have some looking through.

MR. HEISKELL: Your Honor, I can also represent what Ms. Jack gave me, I guess, yesterday, vesterday morning, seven, six CDs, I believe, and one DVD. Or maybe I have them mixed wrong, six DVDs and one CD, but two of those have to do with some medical records of Mr. Ruben Martinez, the alleged victim in Tarrant

1 County, image and records and other medical records. Two were interviews of -- audiotape interviews of a Brian Brown, a witness that the State intends to call. And

4 there was another -- I have not had a chance to look at

all -- look at any of that, for that matter, and there were three other CDs that, um, a general nature, and I've

7 not had a chance to review. But and then Mr. Strahan sent

8 me, that I received yesterday, the three CDs of the incident at the jail and two incident reports. I got

that. That comprises the 10 that were referenced in the motion.

But, I mean, it is a lot, Judge, and I have the -- my two assistants, my legal assistant, another attorney in my office who are working to help organize information. We have been in jury selection, as you know. Then we have also spent weekends interviewing other witnesses and people of that nature, and that's taken up quite a bit of time. And we think a reasonable amount of time that we are requesting, whether it's a week or whatever, would certainly help us to look at this evidence, compile it, compare it and contrast it with other evidence so that we can be fully ready at the time these witnesses are called.

Of a major concern that I have, I think I expressed this morning, was Mr. Ramos himself, who a lot

70

2 3

1

3

4

6

7

8

9

10

12 13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

4

7 8

9 10

11 12

> 13 14

15

17 18

19

20 21

22

of the information we have just recently because they've 1 2 apparently struck a deal or pressing for striking a deal with him, and they've given us notice of that, given us a proffer agreement, and now we're getting all of his 5 information together so that we can prepare to at least 6 cross-examine him. 7 THE COURT: Okay. Any final word or 8 argument? 9 MR. HANNA: I'm sorry, Judge? 10 THE COURT: Closing argument of some sort? 11 MR. HANNA: Judge, we're at the Court's 12 direction. 13 THE COURT: Okay. 14 MR. HANNA: We will be ready Monday, we'll 15 be ready in a week, whatever the Court wants to do. We 16 are here. We are ready to go. You tell us. 17 THE COURT: Motion is denied. Be ready at 18 8:30, Monday, a.m. You may be excused. 19 MR. WESTFALL: Thank you, Your Honor. 20 (Court adjourned.) 21 22 23 24 25

```
THE STATE OF TEXAS )
  COUNTY OF JOHNSON
                I, Pamela K. Waits, Official Court Reporter
3
  in and for the 413th District Court of Johnson County,
  State of Texas, do hereby certify that the above and
6 foregoing contains a true and correct transcription of all
  portions of evidence and other proceedings requested in
  writing by counsel for the parties to be included in the
  volume of the Reporter's Record, in the above-styled and
   numbered cause, all of which occurred in open court or in
10 l
   chambers and were reported by me.
11
                 I further certify that this Reporter's Record
12
   of the proceedings truly and correctly reflects the
13 l
   exhibits, if any, admitted by the respective parties.
14
                 WITNESS MY OFFICIAL HAND this the \mathcal{J}/ day
15
      December, 2012.
16
17
18
                      Pamela K. Waits, Texas CSR #4991
                                        12/31/13
                      Expirátion Date:
19
                      Official Court Reporter
                      413th Judicial District
20
                      Johnson County, Texas
                      204 S. Buffalo Avenue
21
                      Cleburne, Texas 76033
                      (817) 556-6041
22
23
24
25
```